

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

	Course
* Course Decodes:	
- Ephesians: Ephesians	Ephesians
- GPPI: God's Plan and Purpose/Program with Israel	GPPI
- GPPI/EoM: Extension of Mercy/Repentance to Israel	GPPI/EoM
- IPF: Israel's Prophetic Future	IPF
- Uncateg.: Uncategorized - Course/Teaching TBD	Uncateg.
- WoD-R13:12: 'works of darkness'-Romans 13:12	WoD-R13:12
* Bible Nutshell: God creates the heavens and the earth and all that is in them in order to set up His kingdom. He specifically means to make the earth the place of His residence and rule the entire creation from there. Man is the crowning achievement of that creation and he has charged man with the commission to subdue the earth and have dominion on His behalf. Lucifer, in his prideful rebellion, seeks to take possession of the heavens and the earth. He takes the heavens when the principalities and powers in heavenly places join his rebellion. He becomes the 'prince of the power of the air'-Ephesians 2:2. Daniel records that all of those angels who held high governmental positions in God's government rebelled, except one; Michael the archangel-Daniel 10:21. Knowing what God will do on the second Sabbath following the first, Satan comes into the garden and deceives the woman. Adam falls and subsequently the dominion that was given to him falls into the hands of the adversary. Satan becomes the 'prince of this world'-John 14:30; John 16:11. Everything that follows is the "chess match" of move and counter-move between God and Satan for possession of the earth. Satan charts a course for this world, his "ways" are established through Cain, he corrupts the world with the sons of God, and he gathers the nations at the mother of harlots to worship him. In response, God drives the man from the Garden, He banishes Cain and sets a mark upon him, He destroys the world through a flood, He confuses the languages and scatters the people at Babel. The next move is God's as He calls a man from his country and his family to make from him a people of God's own creation. It will be this people that God will use to accomplish what man was intended to accomplish all along. Satan's attention turns to the nation and he attempts to corrupt them, defile them and destroy them. God intervenes on their behalf, punishes them and blesses them. He predicts their future and exposes the plan of the adversary against them. At the appointed time, He sends His Son into the world to accomplish for them that which they must have and which they can never accomplish on their own. In a brilliant move demonstrating His manifold wisdom, God interrupts His program with Israel to reveal a provision He has made from the beginning for a people through whom He will reclaim the heavenly places forever. Following the conclusion of the Mystery program, God will resume and conclude the program He began with Israel and finally accomplish that which was His intent from the beginning; He will bring His residence down to this earth, establish His everlasting kingdom and rule from the midst of His creation. He will establish a new heavens and a new earth in conjunction with that eternal kingdom and He will join together those two programs of the Mystery and Israel in the final dispensation; the dispensation of the fullness of times. Every story, every chapter, every verse and every word in your Bible is written to explain this great conflict and give an understanding of these matters.	GPPI GPPI GPPI GPPI GPPI GPPI GPPI GPPI GPPI GPPI GPPI GPPI GPPI GPPI GPPI GPPI GPPI
* IMPORTANT: If God is omniscient and He is and He knew Satan would rebel, why didn't He stop him before he did it? There is an accusation made by the adversary that people would rather live in Satan's world than God's. MM's seen some of those people. This whole thing is about demonstrating who the rightful possessor of heaven and earth is so that at the end when God proves Himself to be the rightful and true and worthy possessor of heaven and earth, every mouth will be stopped and even Satan will have to admit that he is not worthy, he is not the rightful one to be the possessor of heaven and earth. Why God, in His omnipotent power, isn't just snatching him up and throwing him into the lake of fire because that would prove Satan's point. AKA The battle to be 'the most high'-Genesis 14:19-20. See Isaiah 14:14.	WoD-R13:12 WoD-R13:12 WoD-R13:12 WoD-R13:12 WoD-R13:12
* The Kingdom is the main theme of the Bible. The Kingdom represents the purpose for the creation of the earth in the first place and it is the Kingdom that is in view at the end of your Bible. It is this understanding that gives cohesion and flow to everything you have in your Bible. This is not a Book of unconnected stories. The Kingdom represents the purpose for the creation of the earth and it is the Kingdom that is in view at the end of your Bible. GH: Don't limit your thinking around the Kingdom of God to just the Millennial Kingdom on earth.	GPPI GPPI GPPI GPPI
* God has two 'problems' that He has chosen to give man the honor and the privilege to resolve, allowing us to play a part in His eternal plan and purpose (Ephesians 1:9-10). - He will use the nation of Israel and the prophetic program to reconcile the earth back to Himself. - He will use the body of Christ and the mystery program to reconcile the heavenly places back to Himself.	Uncateg. Uncateg. Uncateg.
* See the Bible as 3 major sections:	GPPI/EoM
1. Genesis – Acts 8 = Israel's Historical 'Time Past'-Ephesians 2:2,3,11 (Israel Program) - Acts 9 - 28 - Israel's fall and diminishing	GPPI/EoM GPPI/EoM
2. Romans – Philemon = 'But Now'-Ephesians 2:13 (Mystery Program) GH: See other artifacts for details on the components of the Mystery program	GPPI/EoM
3. Hebrews – Revelation = 'To Come'-Ephesians 2:7 (Israel's Prophetic Future - Israel Program Resumed and Completed)	GPPI/EoM
* Is originally composed of spirit beings all which are loyal to Yahweh. They are included in this counsel. It is His heavenly entourage, all the different members of the heirarchy,	DivineCouncil

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

	Course
may have different roles but they are participating in His Governance and His Sovereign rule over creation. Where the manifest presence of God is in the third heaven there is a Divine Council. Will see other names for it in the scripture. Right now this council consists of the heavenly hosts. The council does not have any members of the spirit realm that rebelled against God. Things to have in your mind on the divine council:	DivineCouncil
1. All are good guys	DivineCouncil
2. Some that used to be on the counsel are bad guys	DivineCouncil
At the end, we will replace the heavenly hosts in the creature and fill this role in this assembly that God will utilize to carry out His Business in the AGES TO COME. We will replace these positions. Describes a job we will be doing. Spirit beings that make decisions with the Lord and then carry things out on this earth.	DivineCouncil
* Things to keep in your mind on the Divine Council:	DivineCouncil
- It meets where God is. He doesn't come to it, it goes to Him. The location of the council is usually where God's Abode is. It's always either gardens or mountains.	DivineCouncil
* A garden aspect represents plentiful.	DivineCouncil
* The mountain aspect is the part where God is not only above everything but He is off to Himself, He is secluded. And back then, they didn't have all the gear we would have today for mountain climbing. They were places that you just couldn't go.	DivineCouncil
- Related terms - 'fatness', 'plentiness'	DivineCouncil
- God doesn't need a council because God needs advice, it's because He is allowing us to participate with Him. When God decides things, He doesn't unilaterally go do anything. He could but He doesn't. He always lets the council decide. If this is true, that tells you something about when we are on that council.	DivineCouncil
- God created spirit beings of different sorts to attend to/care for His creation. In accordance with that, God would share His thinking with His heavenly host. At the same time, God would entertain counsel from members of the heavenly host. Obviously, this was not because God needed some fresh ideas, but because God is not always thinking that only He should have input. In view of the rebellion among the angelic hosts, God created the "one new man" to replace them in the positions of authority in the heavenly places (HP) and in His divine council. It is the princes of this world that are influencing men to evil. So, God is going to replace them with the body of Christ, who are "sons of God" and corporately, the one new man. With the mind of Christ, we can be counsellors to the Lord. Again, not because he needs us; but He is entering into a real relationship with us as sons – sons involved in the family business. Instead of what has been going on in the heavens, the body of Christ will facilitate God's Will in the heavenly places.	DivineCouncil
* Explaining the differences between Satan's 'plan of evil' and 'policy of evil'.	Uncateg.
- The PLAN of evil never changes. The POLICY of evil is always changing and adapting.	Uncateg.
- Satan's plan of evil is to be like 'the most high God, the possessor of heaven and earth'-Genesis 14:22, that doesn't change. Satan's own words - 'I will be like the most High'-Isaiah 14:145. It's the steps that will allow him to fulfill his five 'I will's'-Isaiah 14:12-14. Satan usurped possession of heaven and earth from God and he will do everything he possibly can to maintain this.	Uncateg.
- He had a policy to corrupt Israel to keep them from being what God promised them under the Abrahamic covenant, because if they ever do that, God is going to be able to repossess the earth back to Himself. He had to change with the program change from Israel's program to the mystery program and this will change back again when God resumes and completes His program with Israel.	Uncateg.
- Today, his policy is to hide or corrupt the body of Christ's correct understanding of the essential doctrines of this age:	Uncateg.
* Corrupting our understanding of who we have been made to be in Christ and based on that position, learning to live out of this in our practice to have Christ living His life in us. Understanding you can't do this out of your flesh, because that is self-righteousness, trying to produce your own righteousness, which God rejects.	Uncateg.
* Keeping the mystery and the components of the mystery a mystery.	Uncateg.
* Not understanding how to 'rightly dividing the word of Truth'-2 Timothy 2:15 which leads to doctrinal error and blending the doctrines for Israel into the doctrines for today.	Uncateg.
* Not understanding the importance of using the King James Bible. NOTE: Plenty of information on YouTube Channel.	Uncateg.
* Not understanding Biblical adoption and Sonship (Romans 8:14-15), which is the reason God saved you to begin with (Galatians 4:5).	Uncateg.
The Five Beginnings	
Each covenant covers something distinct and different that God means to provide. God doesn't give covenants that duplicate.	IPF
* Abrahamic: instrumental in providing the land - Unconditional. Can't be given to whomever He wants because it is not a replacement covenant.	IPF
* Mosaic: the law of Moses or Old Covenant - Conditional that wasn't being met, therefore, He has the right to replace it.	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	- The old covenant was to prove to Israel that they could never earn spiritual blessings on the basis of their own merit. Israel had rejected that testimony before they ever got to Mt. Sinai and they continued to reject that testimony all the way up to the interruption of their program. God knew from the beginning they would fail. He knew they would never achieve the necessary spiritual blessings. Coming a time that the Old Covenant will be done away with and replaced with something else.	IPF
	* Palestinian: replacement covenant - can replace any conditional covenant that is not working, He reserves the right to replace it. Doesn't mean this is the replacement, this is the covenant that allows for a replacement. Second aspect is for whatever covenant I AM going to replace, I reserve the right to apply it to whomsoever I will.	IPF
	- They came out of Egypt, they went to Mt. Sinai, they got the law, and then they journeyed to go into the land. Before they go into the land, and just before Moses dies, he writes a song and teaches them. God establishes another covenant BEFORE they go into the land - the Palestinian or replacement covenant. The Old Covenant is not enforced until they go into the land. Before the go into the land, God says I AM going to make a new covenant that allows for me to replace any covenant that is not being fulfilled.	IPF
The Covenants	* Davidic: 5 mandates and what the Messiah will do for Israel - covenants for the kingdom and the throne.	IPF
	* New: something that God is going to do. Is one of a number of covenants given to Israel. Two mistakes people make that make them think there's no application of the New Covenant in the DOGG:	IPF
	1. We have read too much into the New Covenant. Through systematic theology, we have grouped together passages that do not belong together under a true Biblical theology. There are no material blessings in the New Covenant.	IPF
	2. We do not have an appreciation for another of the covenants, commonly called the Palestinian Covenant, where God has reserved the right to Himself to do something that has tremendous bearing for us.	IPF
	Through the New Covenant, God gives them by His Jehovah-ness and grace all that they spiritually need and could never provide for themselves. The New Covenant is the means by which God will make Israel fit to be used for His plan and purpose. Under the spiritual benefits of the New Covenant, because it was a replacement, God has reserved the right to apply that to whomsoever He will and He has chosen through the N.T. to bestow those rights upon us and He calls himself a minister of that (2 Corinthians 3:6).	IPF
Genesis - Malachi	Israel is under the Old Covenant. The first covenant, the book of the law, or the Law of Moses—it was intended for the nation of Israel alone. It became the basis by which the Hebrew nation would receive blessings or curses from the LORD.	IPF
	See the natural progression of events just as the Bible is laid out and the high points of the Books. See how we are taking the Bible in the order that it has been given to us.	GPPI
	Genesis:	GPPI
	* Five beginnings (5th beginning-the beginning of the nation of Israel)	GPPI
	* Abrahamic Covenant	GPPI
	* Prophecy of the 400 years of affliction	GPPI
	* Jacob's two revelations (house of God, gate of heaven)	GPPI
	* Nation begins to multiply in Egypt	GPPI
	Exodus:	GPPI
	* Moses' education regarding God's name, God's Jehovahness so God can be for His people whatever they needed	GPPI
	- This issue of God's Name is connected to so much in your Bible.	GPPI
	* God's Jehovah-ness put on display in delivering the people	GPPI
	* God's Jehovah-ness put on display in providing for the people (gave them water from the rock, fed them with manna)	GPPI
	* The five trials from the Red Sea to Mt. Sinai	GPPI
	1) bitter waters at Marah	GPPI
	2) needed food, they got manna	GPPI
	3) needed water, got water from the rock	GPPI
Genesis - 2 Chronicles	4) Amalek came against them	GPPI
	5) Jethro, Moses' father-in-law, who gave a testimony of how great God's Power was in delivering them	GPPI

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	* The signing of the law contract - God had educated them not to do it and they did it anyway	GPPI
	Leviticus:	GPPI
	* The five cycles of judgment/courses of punishment (CoP)	GPPI
	o The layering principle of each cycle - one goes on top of the previous	GPPI
	o The worsening principle of each cycle - each one is worse than the previous one	GPPI
	o The marker principle for each cycle - there is something that tells you the start of each cycle	GPPI
	o The compassion of God for each cycle	GPPI
	Deuteronomy:	GPPI
	* Additional details of the five cycles - specifically Deuteronomy 27-28 GH: return for detail	GPPI
	Joshua:	GPPI
	* Entry into the land under Joshua's leadership	GPPI
	* Division of the land between the tribes	GPPI
	* Their incomplete conquest of the land -> God starts 1st CoP	GPPI
	Judges – 2 Chronicles:	GPPI
	* Complete historical account of God's entire program with Israel	GPPI
	* All five cycles along with the marker for each	GPPI
	When God created the earth, He created it to be inhabited and God was to be the primary Inhabitant. We are going to be members of His Kingdom, and Israel is going to occupy their place on this earth. But understand God is the primary inhabitant. See Genesis 28:10-19 where Jacob sees the angels 'ascending and descending'-v12 on the ladder and Jacob says this is none other than 'the house of God'-v17. He understood the land right there is the place where God means to bring His residence from the third heaven right down to this earth. Jacob finally got clued in on that, just like Abraham before him.	GPPI
Genesis	See the 'return for detail' pattern that God sometimes give information. It's a way to not overwhelm you with details. God will give you a foundation of truth in a very broad survey type way and then several verses, chapters, or even Books, He cycles you back around to return and fill in more details on the time you just got through looking at. If you don't understand this, you will think there are 3 different creations in the Book of Genesis.	GPPI
	* Genesis 1:1-2:3 - the general view of creation	IPF
	* Genesis 2:4-25 - is a 'return for detail' of day 6	IPF
	Other examples:	IPF
	* Genesis 5 takes us through about 1600 years when men began to multiply and then in chapter 6 we return for detail again - 'when men began to multiply'-Genesis 6:1. See details in Genesis 6:1-2 on what was happening during the time of Genesis 5.	IPF
Genesis 1 - 2	* In Genesis 9 see a general description of things after they come out of the ark. In Genesis 10 we are given the generations of Noah's sons and the nations that come from them. In Genesis 11, we return for detail again to find out how all that came about, how they got out to those areas.	IPF
	* I and II Chronicles are one big return for detail on what we saw in I Samuel through 2 Kings, which is a general account of the history of Israel. Takes you all the way back to 'Adam'-1 Chronicles 1:1. Both end by being carried away captive in Babylon.	IPF
	* Each of the gospel accounts provide return for detail based on Zechariah's instructions for the nation to look for their Messiah in 4 particular ways. Also, each successive gospel take you from His Birth to His Death, Burial, and Resurrection. Each is a 'return for detail'.	IPF
	* See the persecution of the church in Acts 7-8 and then a return for detail in Acts 11 - tying back to the time of Stephen's death.	IPF
	* Revelation 6 - 22 layers on additional details with each pass.	IPF
	When you see 'return for detail' you have to understand how far back God is going so you can get everything placed right.	IPF
Genesis 1:1-25	Beginning 1: The beginning/creation of the heavens and the earth	GPPI
Genesis 1:27-28	If you don't see/understand 'the return for detail' pattern, you would think that God created male and female at the same time. See 'return for detail' on man in Genesis 2:7 and woman in Genesis 2:21-23.	IPF
Genesis 1:26-2:25	Beginning 2: The beginning of man	IPF
Genesis 1:26	'And God said' - He is obviously saying something out loud for somebody's benefit. If you notice through the creation account, He's constantly saying	GPPI
		DivineCouncil

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Genesis 1:26	what He's doing and 'God said'. That has to be for somebody's benefit. Angels are the only ones who can benefit from that.	DivineCouncil
Genesis 1:26	'let us make man in our image' - Angels know good and well they are not. MM thinks God means to have Lucifer hear what He is doing. That grates him because man (a hunk of dirt) will be put in charge of the earth, not Lucifer. He is talking to the members of the divine council to inform them about what He is about to do. MM knows this because every Member of the Godhead is co-equal and omniscient.	DivineCouncil
Genesis 1:26	GH: AI Add more commentary.	DivineCouncil
Genesis 3	After the fall of Adam, simply existing in the world became more difficult. When sin entered the world, it was no longer easy to find food to eat. It became real work to grow a crop. As was said back in Genesis, now we have our food by the sweat of our brow, and we will work to have it either by working a job to buy our food, or by the labor to produce it in the field. Even then, it will be difficult, for weeds, thorns and thistles will spring up. I Insects will eat it, sometimes by the swarm. The sun will scorch it. Drought and flood can kill a crop or wash it away. The wind can whip it to nothing.	TBD
Genesis 3	Man's sin had an effect on the whole world. Weather not only affects our food, but it can kill us as well. Too much sun and you will suffer. Too little sun and you will suffer in other ways. This world, after the fall, became hostile. You can freeze to death in the winter and suffer heat stroke in the summer. When we suffer in these ways, we are suffering the sufferings of this present time. Hurricanes and tornadoes are also part of living in a fallen world. Contrary to popular belief, God is not orchestrating tornadoes to punish America for her sins. Hurricanes are not a signal of God's wrath, it is a sign that this world has fallen away from God, and these are the consequences.	Ephesians
Genesis 3:1-24	Beginning 3: The beginning of man's sin/Satan's usurped dominion Back in the Garden of Eden, God had given them one command - don't eat of the tree of knowledge of good and evil, don't eat of that fruit. That's the one thing that you cannot do. Because the day that you eat of that fruit, ye shall die. Satan tells Eve, that fruit, instead of producing death in her and Adam, he says if you eat that fruit, you shall be like gods. He is painting a whole different picture of what it means to eat that fruit. And he is going to say it in a way that makes it look like God knows if they eat that fruit they would become gods. MM says hindsight is 20/20 but He is protecting them from Satan has tried to replace sound doctrine and false doctrine (one of the 3 aspects of the POE Phase 1 attack - attack the message: replacing the truth with false doctrine). Satan told Eve that rather than leading to death, eating of the forbidden fruit would make them like gods. He replaced the truth with a lie. Not only that, he paints God as being jealous of Adam and Eve, not wanting them to have the fruit. See the justification (v4):	Ephesians
Genesis 3:4	'Ye shall not surely die' - This is false because two kinds of death happened when they ate this: 1. A spiritual death. This is the one God has in mind and you know that because He says 'in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die'-Genesis 2:17. They didn't die physically that day, they died spiritually that day.	Ephesians
Genesis 3:4	2. Physical death is now a reality for them. Now, everybody born into the planet, if they live long enough, they will die.	Ephesians
Genesis 3:5	'God doth know': Satan painting this like this is something you really want. Satan is painting a great picture of it. He gives her a new way to look at that tree. She is going to see three things here:	Ephesians
Genesis 3:6	1. 'the tree was good for food' - Means "if I am hungry, then I am justified in eating from this tree." But there's trees all over. Eve thinks this looks like this would be tasty. God said you can eat of every tree of the Garden except this one tree.	Ephesians
Genesis 3:6	2. 'pleasant to the eyes' - Means it was attractive. It was attractive to Eve's flesh, not spirit.	Ephesians
Genesis 3:6	3. 'make one wise' - Eve thought this tree would make her wise. Got that from the adversary. She abandoned the truth what God said and embraced/bought into Satan's false doctrine and it was their undoing. And because sin came into the world, 'death passed upon all'-Romans 5:12. Satan holds out, as attractive and desirable, that which will ultimately lead to sorrow and regret.	Ephesians
Genesis 4:1-11:32	Beginning 4: The beginning of man's devolution Four major things accomplished by the adversary as he charts his course for this world and the world follows it - And God's response in judgments:	GPPI
Genesis 4:1-11:32	1. Adam sins – God drives him from the garden, posts a cherub with a flaming sword so he doesn't come back in and eat of the tree of life.	Uncateg.
Genesis 4:1-11:32	2. Cain kills Abel – God drives him away and sets a mark upon him - WAY OF CAIN (Jude 1:11)	Uncateg.
Genesis 4:1-11:32	3. Sons of God corrupt mankind (Genesis 6) – God sends the flood	Uncateg.
Genesis 4:1-11:32	4. Tower of Babel – God confounds the languages and scatters the people	Uncateg.
Genesis 4:1-11:32	Tower of Babel Context: Throughout history, the ziggurat was part of temple worship. It was that steeped pyramid like structure that served as the place of sacrifice. This is what the tower of Babel was. Ziggurats were often built up high like a mountain so that it "reached unto heaven." These	DivineCouncil

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Genesis 11	ziggurats served as the houses of the gods and the sacrifices made at the top of them were for the purpose of enticing the gods to come down to men, so bargains could be made with them. God confounds the languages and scatters the nations. God is not giving up on the world. When Paul says He gave them over, God is saying, look, if you don't want Me, OK, here you can go do that. He gave them over to follow after the adversary and to reject Him and to eliminate God from their thinking. But what He does is He assigns the nations to sons of God in the Divine Council and their purpose is to bring those nations back to God. Instead of doing that, they end up using those nations for their own ends and purposes. So idolatry begins to take place. [GH: Genesis 11 or Genesis 6?] They are abusing the nations by rewarding the wicked and punishing the good. Instead of turning His Back on the whole world, He calls out Abraham and makes a covenant with him unconditionally, that he is going to be the father of a great nation and that nation is going to be the course through which the rest of the world will be able to enjoy the blessing of God. So God didn't turn His Back on the world, He made another way to have inroads into the rest of the world. But in order to do that, the Lord has to come and redeem that nation and that is the MANY as in Israel. God makes a provision so that the whole nation can be saved.	DivineCouncil
	'let us go down' - Another illustration of the Divine Council. MM brainstorms how this council meeting went. They are building this tower to heaven, they don't want to retain God in their thinking anymore, and the most High says we have got to stop this. They are doing this and the True and Living God says we have to stop this. I meant for them to scatter and replenish the earth, they're not doing that. They are all moving away from Me.	DivineCouncil
	In this council meeting someone is going to say, let's confound their languages so that can't communicate anymore.	DivineCouncil
	Genesis 11:7	DivineCouncil
	Genesis 12:1-50:32	DivineCouncil
	Genesis 2:18-19	DivineCouncil
	Genesis 3	DivineCouncil
	Genesis 3:24	DivineCouncil
	Genesis 4 - 11	DivineCouncil
	Genesis 4 - 11	DivineCouncil
Genesis 6 - 9 (The Flood)	Beginning 5: The beginning of the nation of Israel	DivineCouncil
	Man was supposed to have dominion over everything	DivineCouncil
	The Fall & Adam losing capacity to enforce God's dominion on earth	DivineCouncil
	God puts a Cherubim in front of tree of life to preserve humanity	DivineCouncil
	Satan charting the course of this world and man's cooperation with it	DivineCouncil
	From the time that Satan tempted Eve in the Garden, working through the timeline to Genesis 6, Satan successfully produced 'the world of the ungodly'-2 Peter 2:5 and it was so bad that God saved 8 people and destroyed everyone else in the Flood. Then He made some changes (instituted the divine institution of human government) so that would not be able to be done quite so quickly again because that was done in 10 generations.	DivineCouncil
	Genesis 5	DivineCouncil
	When men began to multiply.	DivineCouncil
	When Noah and his family got off the Ark, they entered a world that was significantly different than before. These differences impacted Satan's ability to push his plan of evil or his policies of evil at the speed at which he had done so before earlier. Things not only changed on earth but also in the heavens.	DivineCouncil
	When Satan became the god of this world or 'the prince of this world'-John 12:31, John 14:30, he began to put certain things into motion. Things like 'the way of Cain'-Jude 1:11 and 'the sons of God'-Genesis 6 forced God to respond to what Satan was doing with the Flood, which wiped out everyone except 8 people. The 'way of Cain' was so great that it caused the ungodliness of men and their rebellion & rejection of God grew so great, spreading across the people groups and escalating ungodliness to each increasing level. It got so great that it forced God to respond with the Flood. When God brought the judgment of the flood in Noah's day, He was putting an end to the "speedy production" of the world of ungodly men.	DivineCouncil
Genesis 6 - 9 (The Flood)	Then, He did a couple of things that slowed down this rapid and escalating ungodliness. It didn't stop it, it didn't keep it from happening, it just kept it from becoming an epidemic that spread like a virus through the air like it did the first time. It was at that judgment that God put restrictions both upon mankind (GH: like the institution of human government) and upon Satan and his cronies that made it so that the ungodliness of men could not so quickly be brought again to a "fever pitch." But as time went on, that capacity would return. It would just be at a slower rate. Since the Flood (2348 B.C.), the thing Satan put in motion before the Flood is still working, just not as rapidly as before. Things were pretty bad in the days of the Messiah but when you get out to the Daniel's 70th week, the ungodliness of men is going to reach the same pinnacle that it reached in the days of the Flood. This will force the judgments in the day of wrath and what will ultimately take place at the Armageddon campaign, when the Lord will come back and utterly destroy His foes.	DivineCouncil
	What Peter and Jude are given to understand is that out in the Lord's Day, in the final part of the final cycle of judgment, that process of producing 'brute beasts'-2 Peter 2:12; men that are 'made to taken and destroyed'-2 Peter 2:12, those "ungodly men" who are worthy of the condemnation of the Lord's Day, has finally come to the prophesied place it has been headed toward since the Flood. This is not just happening in Israel's vain religious system, but also in the world as a whole (1 John 5:19).	DivineCouncil
	Genesis 6 - 9 (The Flood)	DivineCouncil
	Genesis 6 - 9 (The Flood)	DivineCouncil
	Genesis 6 - 9 (The Flood)	DivineCouncil
	Genesis 6 - 9 (The Flood)	DivineCouncil
	Genesis 6 - 9 (The Flood)	DivineCouncil
	Genesis 6 - 9 (The Flood)	DivineCouncil
	Genesis 6 - 9 (The Flood)	DivineCouncil
	Genesis 6 - 9 (The Flood)	DivineCouncil
Genesis 6 - 9 (The Flood)	DivineCouncil	

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Genesis 6 - 9 (The Flood)	God says I will not destroy mankind with water again. Satan had to be thinking, got them down to 8, let's get this ball rolling again. Our ungodliness today may not be as barbaric but it is more sophisticated, doing things they wouldn't have dreamed about.	IPF
Genesis 6	Satan trying to corrupt man with his own people	IPF GPPI
Genesis 6	God has to shut off Satan's attempt to contaminate the generations of man and it has reached a point where the earth is going to have to be judged because of ungodliness but additionally because 'the end of all flesh is come'-Genesis 6:13. God is saying if I don't step in and do something, mankind is going to eradicate itself from the face of the earth.	Uncateg.
Genesis 6	Times God previously judged the world: 1. The Flood 2. Tower of Babel 3. Sodom and Gommorah	Uncateg. Uncateg. Uncateg. Uncateg.
Genesis 6:5	'the wickedness of man was great...every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil' - The world was worthy of destruction and the ungodliness of men will come full circle and reach this zenith again in the Lord's Day. This is a terrorizing place to live if you belong to the Lord.	IPF IPF
Genesis 6:11	'the earth was filled with violence' - Before there was human government and everybody is doing their own thing. Because the world had turned very ungodly, it was a dangerous place to be.	Ephesians Ephesians
Genesis 9	After the Flood, God separates the nations and there's a government within every single nation. In order for Satan to control it all, he has to control every single nation and that's more difficult to do. If the whole thing is under one umbrella, he just needs to control one thing.	Uncateg. Uncateg.
Genesis 10 - 11	Satan's Great Nation – Babel – establish Satan's ways in the world	GPPI
Genesis 11	God consigns all the nations of the world over to the adversary. Tower of Babel was really a worship center and Nimrod is leading a worship into false gods. By the time the tower of Babel came along, men were deciding they did not want to retain God in their knowledge. They changed their worship to things of the creation, like the sun, moon and stars; instead of the Creator. Also worshipped things on the earth, like idols made of their own hands and said OK, this is going to be our god. They didn't want the Creator God in their thinking anymore so they turned themselves in other directions. Men did not want to hear about their sin and they did not want restrictions on their behavior. They didn't want to be accountable for the way they were living their lives, they didn't want to be accountable for the sins that they were committing. So, God gave the Gentiles up to go their own way (to do those things they wanted to do), and He gave them over to live in the consequences of their sins/sinful actions. See Romans 1:21-32. This was our 'time past'-Ephesians 2:11 condition during Israel's program, where God's focus is no longer on Gentiles (save proselytes to Judaism - not a lot of these-still a second-class citizen so to speak).	IPF Ephesians Ephesians Ephesians Ephesians Ephesians Ephesians Ephesians
Genesis 12	God goes on offensive & calls out Abraham; Abrahamic Covenant	GPPI
Genesis 12:1-3	Abrahamic Covenant Announcement	Uncateg.
Genesis 13:13-17	God shows Abraham and land and he walks it as a gesture of possession	GPPI
Genesis 14	Abraham retrieves Lot; Melchizedek encounter	GPPI
Genesis 15:1-6	When Abraham was justified unto eternal life by faith.	IPF
Genesis 15:4	God tells Abraham, don't worry about it, you will have a son. This was probably tough considering Abraham's age, and especially Sarah's. God waits even longer to show them what He can do. Because God is going to create through this couple 'a people of His own creation'-Genesis 1:27.	IPF IPF
Genesis 15:6	'he [Abraham] believed in the Lord; and he counted it to him for righteousness' - Abraham's belief/faith justified him.	IPF
Genesis 15:13-16	400 Years of Affliction in Egypt Prophecy & why needed	GPPI
Genesis 15:18	Abrahamic Covenant Ratified 'Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphrates' - Satan knows the boundaries of the land grant. If that's the land that this 'great nation'-Genesis 12:2 that comes from Abram is going to be in and they're going to be the tool by which God is going to repossess the earth back to Himself, you know he is going to go into that land and set up his strongholds in that land and prepare for the time when Israel comes in. Satan had at least 500 years to do this [Genesis 15 to Egypt (?)+Time in Egypt (430 years)+Time in the wilderness (40 years)].	Uncateg. WoD-R13:12 WoD-R13:12 WoD-R13:12 WoD-R13:12
Genesis 15:18	All the Gentile nations fall into 1 of 2 categories: 1. In the land - God commands to utterly destroy them - don't make any covenant with them, don't inter-marry with them, you utterly destroy them. Those are Satan's nations that he has had 5 centuries to get ready - to populate that land and prepare that land for the time that Israel is going to	WoD-R13:12 WoD-R13:12

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	come into that land.	WoD-R13:12
	2. Out of the land - Israel is supposed to be THE LIGHT OF THE WORLD-Matthew 5:13 and show them the True & Living God.	WoD-R13:12
Genesis 15:18	MM drawing a map of the land that is now Israel, Canaan, and calls it 'Satan's hotbed for evil' because Satan knows the intentions that God has for this land. So he is wanting to occupy this land, make it his land, and put his program into work from here. He wants to counter exactly what the Lord is doing. So as a result, we see a policy of evil being developed, not only for the Gentile nations that ran the land, but also against Israel as they start to come into the land. Of course, Satan is wanting them not to conquer this land. He wants them to rebel. This is exactly what the strategy of evil calls for. Satan always has a nation and he always has a man, and he is going to use the Amorites to do this. They are his No. 1, go-to nation. They are the real tool he is using in the land. GH: Other places MM estimates Satan had 500 years to corrupt the land before Israel entered it in Joshua. He said if Satan did that much damage in 500 years, imagine what he has done to the heavenly places in 2,000+ years.	GPPI GPPI GPPI GPPI GPPI GPPI
Genesis 17:9-10	Circumcision was the sign of the covenant - Israel's identification	GPPI
Genesis 17:13-14	You can't participate in the covenant unless you are circumcised - a physical thing. Where the Judiazers who followed Paul around got the idea that you must be circumcised to be saved, because you couldn't be a participant in the covenant unless you were circumcised. And Paul is going, NO! That's not how this works. So they had to come to a resolution about that.	Ephesians Ephesians
Genesis 18	God promises Abraham & Sarah a son: God creates children from them when they are both too old to have them on their own, so they are really children of God's creation although they did come through Abraham and Sarah.	Uncateg.
Genesis 18	See the issue that set Abraham apart as a 'friend of God'-James 2:23. Ever since Abraham believed God and it was counted him for righteousness-Genesis 15:6, God began to do a number of things with him. God begins to take Abraham into His counsel and reveal to him the things that He will be doing with Abraham and His seed in the creation of this new nation of people. God comes to the earth, has a physical meal with Abraham and communes with him so that He manifests to Abraham – you are my friend and I am entering into an intimate relationship with you. Abraham responds with works concerning the truth that has been given to him in which he demonstrates his reciprocal friendship with God. God is coming to commune with Abraham and have a meal with him. He is initiating a relationship with Abraham that says I AM going to reveal to you the things that I AM doing. A friend knows what God is doing. I want you to know the part that you're playing in this. Starts a series of things on Abraham's part that leads him up to being willing to sacrifice his son, Isaac, on the altar. God stops that.	Uncateg. IPF IPF IPF IPF IPF IPF IPF IPF
Genesis 18:11	Sarah is too old to have kids anymore.	IPF
Genesis 18:12	Sarah says you mean we are finally going to get a kid now that we're both too old.	IPF
Genesis 18:17	'Shall I hide from Abraham that thing which I do' - Important because a servant knows not what his master does (John 15:14-15). See God building this relationship with Abraham so by the time you get to Genesis 22, Abraham reciprocates that friendship, being willing to offer his son Isaac upon the altar and by that becomes a 'friend of God'-James 2:23. Abraham's works manifest whose side he is on.	IPF IPF
Genesis 22:17	Abraham's seed will dominate their enemies and control their govts	IPF
Genesis 28:10-19	The multiplication of the population began to take place	GPPI
Genesis 28:17	Jacob understands the significance of the land (Bethel)	GPPI
Genesis 28:17	Jacob understands the kingdom concept and God conducting His Business here	GPPI
Genesis 32:24-28	Jacob understands the significance of the people	GPPI
	* Things prophesied or known in Israel's Program:	IPF
	- The cycles of judgment/courses of punishment (CoP) (Leviticus 26)	IPF
	- The mercy concept	IPF
	- The Law of Moses	IPF
	- John the Baptist and his message	IPF
Israel's Historical Past	- The Crucifixion/Resurrection of Israel's Messiah	IPF
	- The Extension of Mercy with the Son of man sitting at the right hand of the Father (Psalm 110)	IPF
	- The Pouring out of the Spirit (Joel 2)	IPF
	- The disciples (Isaiah 8:18)	IPF
	* Israel is the recipient of the Old Covenant. They are also the recipient of the New Covenant. We today, are really not the recipients of either of	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	these. We aren't getting better promises, we had no promises. See Ephesians 2.	IPF
Israel's Historical Past	* This subject of God's Jehovah-ness and grace is the main storyline to everything that happens to Israel. This means that every curse, every judgment, every chastisement under the law contract, is meant demonstrate to them that God's Jehovah-ness and grace is their only hope. Israel's separateness and their distinctiveness are important. If they are just like the other nations there is nothing about them that will make the other nations want to come to their God. They are the only nation:	GPPI
	- that had the True & Living God	GPPI
	- that had God NIGH UNTO them	WoD-R13:12
	- that had the righteous statutes and judgments	WoD-R13:12
	They had a special position. Satan knows their distinctiveness and separateness makes them usable by God so if you are the adversary, you have to destroy that. God knows this is what Satan is going to do so He gives Israel warning after warning about not following the other nations. Told:	WoD-R13:12
	- don't worship the gods of the other nations	WoD-R13:12
	- don't engage in the customs and practices of other nations	WoD-R13:12
	- don't make a covenant with the other nations	WoD-R13:12
Israeel's Historical Past	- don't make a peace treaty with the nations that are in the land	WoD-R13:12
	- don't inter-marry with the other nations	WoD-R13:12
	- don't engage in the abominable practices of the other nations	WoD-R13:12
	- don't be allured by the spiritual things of these other nations	WoD-R13:12
	Because if you do, they are going to bring their gods in with them. If they are no longer fit because they are no longer separate and distinct, if they are no longer fit to be utilized by God, then His purpose is at stake. That's what's on the line. It's a big deal if Israel doesn't know what His purpose for them is they won't realize how important it is for them to be this separate and unique and distinct people. If you don't know your purpose, you begin to rationalize your behavior and say why can't we be like the other nations in the world in some things? EX Think asking Samuel for a king. When Satan sends in the CHILDREN OF BELIAL-Deuteronomy 13:13, it doesn't start with you need to quit worshipping the True & Living God and worship this false god. Here's how it starts - we have another god you can worship too. Satan realizes you can't serve two masters and there's going to come a point in time where one of them is going to drop off. He wants to give you all of this counterfeit so that the Real becomes less and less important.	WoD-R13:12
Israel's Education in God's Jehovahhness		GPPI
God shows they are worthy of initial plagues; He has unlimited Power to deliver & provide		GPPI
Exodus 3 - 15	Israel's Education in God's Jehovahhness and Grace (and His Compound Names)	GPPI
Exodus 3 - 4	God educates Moses in His Jehovahhness (His Name) and Grace and His Power to deliver His people	GPPI
Exodus 5 - 12	Plagues show God's unlimited resources to deliver them	GPPI
	When they were in bondage in Egypt, God said take the blood of the lamb and put it on the door post. I AM going to send the death angel and every house he passes over, if it doesn't have blood on the door posts, he is going to kill his first born son. Didn't matter in what you believe. Didn't matter in what your faith was in. If you don't have the blood on the doorpost, the first born son was going to get killed that night. That's the works part of it.	IPF
Exodus 12	If you believe the message and you believe the angels coming, but you don't put blood on the door post, your faith without works is dead.	IPF
The 5 Trials in the Wilderness (to show them they can't do it on their own)		GPPI
God shows them they can't do it on their own & should rely on Him; the only way they will ever become that great nation is to let God do it for them by His Jehovahhness and grace; otherwise they will never ever do it on their own		GPPI
Exodus 15	Moses begins to test the people with statutes and ordinances	IPF
	The song of Moses. Although not called this, it is the first time Israel is hearing the gospel of the kingdom. They received this gospel that there was going to be a kingdom set up, and when they were coming out of Egypt, they were going to be able to go into the land and preparations are being made for them to go into that land and establish the kingdom. What is being put before them. But when the spies came back and said, oh, there are giants in the land and we can't go in there and do that. God said, in My Wrath, they now will not enter into My Rest (His Kingdom).	GPPI
Exodus 15	He offered them His rest, and they knew about it from the Song of Moses, but they rejected it. That is the Gospel of the Kingdom which was preached to them back then. Moses faithfully did all that he was sent to do in that regard. But the nation rebelled. So the Lord swore in His Wrath they would	IPF
Exodus 15		IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	not enter into His rest.	IPF
Exodus 15:2-18	See in the song that Moses sings to the nation as they come out of Egypt that the Gospel of the Kingdom is proclaimed/preached to them. About as plain of a kingdom passage as you can get.	IPF
Exodus 15:4-12	Recaps the Red Sea crossing.	IPF
Exodus 15:13	'thy holy habitation' - They know what this land is about.	IPF
Exodus 15:14	'The people shall hear, and be afraid' - Those people that are in the land.	IPF
Exodus 15:17	'the place, O Lord, which thou hast made for thee to dwell in' - The New Jerusalem or 'thy holy hill'-Psalm 15:1.	IPF
Exodus 15:17	'in the Sanctuary' - The Temple or 'thy tabernacle'-Psalm 15:1.	IPF
Exodus 15:22-27	Trial 1: the bitter waters of Marah (they murmur and God provides water)	GPPI
Exodus 16:1-36	Trial 2: the hunger in the wilderness of Sin - needed food, got manna (and they don't follow orders)	GPPI
Exodus 17:1-7	Trial 3: no water at Rephidim - needed water, got water from a rock (they haven't learned a thing from Marah)	GPPI
Exodus 17:8-16	Trial 4: the battle with Amalek (nation Satan raises up)	GPPI
Exodus 18:1-27	Trial 5: Moses' father-in-law, Jethro & his testimony on how great God's Power was in delivering them	GPPI
<hr/>		
	See Israel reject the testimony of all 3 Members of the Godhead:	GPPI
	1. The Father at Sinai and the O.T. prophets through their history	GPPI
	* They are forgiven for this.	GPPI
Exodus 19 - Acts 7	2. The Son during His earthly ministry culminating at the Cross	GPPI
	* They are forgiven for this due to judicial blindness/ignorance. They didn't understand what they were doing by crucifying Him.	GPPI
	3. The Spirit during the Extension of Mercy (Acts 1 - 8)	GPPI
	* Their judicial blindness has been lifted. If they reject the testimony of the Holy Ghost (the unpardonable sin) they will not be forgiven.	GPPI
Exodus 20	The signing of the law contract - God had educated them not to do it and they did it anyway	GPPI
Exodus 25:30	This is the table that had showbread on it. The 12 loaves representing the 12 tribes we on the table. There are seven lamps – representing the seven guardian angels of Israel – are set over against it to shed light upon it. The 'table' of the old covenant was the table of showbread. But that table, along with its covenant is about to “wax old and vanish away.” (Hebrews 8:13)	IPF
Exodus 31:14-17	Sabbath is a sign between God and Israel.	IPF
Exodus 32 - 33	Golden Calf Incident	Uncateg.
Exodus 32	Israel already worthy of the 1st CoP & not even in the land yet	GPPI
Exodus 32:19	Moses came down and broke the first set of 10 in an act that was done purposefully. We often hear he was so angry he threw them down and he must have gone, "oh my goodness, what have I done?" They had already entered into that law contract.	GPPI
Exodus 33	Even though worthy of the curses, God reserves the right to show mercy	GPPI
Exodus 33:18	'shew me thy glory' - God has glory which is not connected to any external manifestation of it. This is to say that God's glory exists apart from any manifestation of it.	Uncateg.
Exodus 33:19	'will be gracious to whom I will be gracious, and will shew mercy on whom I will shew mercy' - I AM reserving the right to be gracious, to show grace, and to be merciful, to show mercy to whomever. If God deals with them strictly by the law He is going to be forced to wipe them out.	Uncateg.
Exodus 34	See key characteristics of God	GPPI
	The character and attributes of God constitute His Glory. He is all that wrapped up into 1 and the shining forth of all of those attributes constitutes the glory of God':	Uncateg.
	* Mercy	Uncateg.
	* Grace	Uncateg.
Exodus 34	* Longsuffering	Uncateg.
	* Goodness	Uncateg.
	* Truth	Uncateg.
	* Forgiving	Uncateg.

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	* Justice	Uncateg.
	The glory of God is the intrinsic that God has in and of Himself because of His Character and His Attributes. We can't add to that glory or diminish that glory, it's His.	Uncateg.
Leviticus 16:12-22	There were two goats brought of the day of atonement. One of them was killed, the blood was sprinkled on the mercy seat. The other goat, he laid hands on this goat signaling the transference of people's sins onto the head of the goat, and the goat would bear their iniquities, and he would let it go into the wilderness.	IPF
Leviticus 18	See what the nations in the land did to have God kick them out	IPF
	Feast Days Commentary:	GPPI
	* The feast days as they occur in conjunction with events for the nation of Israel, such as the Feast of Tabernacles commemorating the start of the Kingdom. The feast days have relevance to specific things being accomplished by the Messiah during His earthly ministry.	GPPI/EoM
Leviticus 23	* Pentecost was a Jewish feast day in which Jews were to journey to Jerusalem. The Jews had a calendar with feast days, which they celebrated every year.	GPPI/EoM
	* Passover was instituted in the land of Egypt. If you are familiar, you know that the Death Angel "passed over" all of the houses that had blood sprinkled on the door posts and lintels. Those without blood suffered the loss of their firstborn son at the hands of that angel. When Jesus died on the Cross, it was on the Feast of Passover.	GPPI/EoM
The Five Courses/Cycles of Punishment/Judgment (CoP) - Prophecy		GPPI/EoM
Leviticus 26	Tells of the whole rest of the Bible (Israel's program), less Romans - Philemon (Mystery program)	GPPI
	Historically, the northern kingdom was carried away by the Assyrians well before the southern kingdom suffered the arrival of the fifth cycle by the hands of the Babylonians. The 70-year Babylonian Captivity gets the fifth cycle punishment completely underway. The fourth and fifth cycles is known as 'the times of the Gentiles'-Luke 21:24 and runs from the Assyrian/Babylonian Captivities to the "great and terrible day of the LORD" at the Second Advent of Jesus Christ. The only time period not included would be the DOGG which was a mystery, hidden from the foundation of the world. You could say it's the Assyrian/Babylonian captivities mark the start of the 5th CoP and be accurate. NOTE: This tells you what the Assyrians didn't get to do here, they will get to do out in the future (GH: Bible prophecy). GH: MM has said in other studies that the antichrist is Assyrian.	GPPI
The Times of the Gentiles	When we see these types of issues Israel is experiencing (GH: in the CoP curses), it does cause us to be very grateful that we live in the DOGG. One of the things we are supposed to benefit from when we study these issues is that we're supposed to see how Israel was treated and then understand what He has done for us, we wipe that sweat off our brow and we go thank You Lord for dealing with us, not according to our performance but according to Your grace.	GPPI
Yet another reason to thank your heavenly Father for		GPPI
Leviticus 26:1-3	See the blessings given if they follow the Mosaic law contract.	GPPI
	See the Five CoP that predict Israel's history. These curses/punishments happen if they fon't follow the Mosaic law contract & the progressive nature of the 5th CoP:	IPF
	* The layering principle of each cycle - one goes on top of the previous	GPPI
	* The worsening principle of each cycle - each one is worse than the previous one	GPPI
	* The marker principle for each cycle - there is something that tells you the start of each cycle	GPPI
Leviticus 26:14-46	* The compassion of God for each cycle	GPPI
	1st CoP: comes in when they 'do not hearken unto God'-v14.	GPPI
	2nd CoP: comes in when they 'for all this do not hearken unto God'-v18.	GPPI
	3rd CoP: comes when they 'walk contrary unto God and will not hearken'-v21.	GPPI
	4th CoP: comes when they 'will not be reformed and walk contrary unto God'-v23.	GPPI
	5th CoP: comes when they 'for all this will not hearken and walk contrary unto God'-v27.	GPPI
Leviticus 26:14-17	1st CoP Prophecy	GPPI
Leviticus 26:16	1st CoP Prophecy: Judgment 1: 'terror, consumption, and the burning ague' - Sicknesses/Diseases/Ailments (individual issues)	GPPI
Leviticus 26:18-20	1st CoP Prophecy: Judgment 2: 'ye shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it' = Border Raids of their storehouses (national issues)	GPPI
Leviticus 26:19	2nd CoP Prophecy	GPPI
	2nd CoP Prophecy: Judgment 1: 'break the pride of your power' - Divided Kingdom (Northern & Southern)	GPPI

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Leviticus 20:19	2nd CoP Prophecy: Judgment 2: 'make your heaven as iron, and your earth as brass' - No Rain / 3.5 Year Drought NOTE: See the curses befall the southern kingdom first and then the northern kingdom	GPPI
Leviticus 26:21-22	3rd CoP Prophecy	GPPI
Leviticus 26:22	3rd CoP Prophecy: Judgment 1: 'send wild beasts among you, which shall rob you of your children, and destroy your cattle, and make you few in number' - Wild beasts reduce population	GPPI
Leviticus 26:23-26	3rd CoP Prophecy: Judgment 2: 'your high ways shall be desolate' - Wild beasts limit travel & commerce	GPPI
Leviticus 26:25	4th CoP Prophecy	GPPI
Leviticus 26:26	4th CoP Prophecy: Judgment 1: 'gathered together within your cities' - Land Reduction (escaping to/hiding in walled cities)	GPPI
Leviticus 26:27-46	4th CoP Prophecy: Judgment 2: 'ye shall eat, and not be satisfied' - Hunger / Famine	GPPI
Leviticus 26:32-33	5th CoP Prophecy	GPPI
Numbers	5th CoP Prophecy: Judgment 1: 'bring the land into desolation: and your enemies which dwell therein' - Captive out of the land God begins to appoint people to certain positions ('princes'-Numbers 1:44) of governmental authority. They begin to number the people (Numbers 1:19, 1:44) to determine their armies that would go in and conquer this land and drive out these enemies. Everything is being prepared for this. All this preparation was for nothing. When you understand this, you realize why God is so upset with them when the spies bring back a report that says I don't think we can go in and take the land. Like they forgot the whole reason that I created you to begin with. This is what I designed you to do and you've said no to it. And so because you did, God says I swore in My Wrath, you won't enter into My Rest. Saying everything has been done, now that the nation is on the borders of the land, in order for them to go in and establish the Kingdom. Important to understand this to understand why God responds as He does when the spies convince the nation not to go into the land. He offered them His rest, and they knew about it from the Song of Moses, but they rejected it.	IPF
Numbers	They are singing coming out of Egypt, they're separating out their armies, they're putting these positions of government together, the house is being established, and Moses is faithfully doing all of this. The only thing they lack is going into the land. But they hesitate because of what they see in the land. When Moses made all of these preparations and they balked at going into the land, God limited that rest for a certain day.	IPF
Numbers 1:1-3	Calling out these armies.	IPF
Numbers 1:19	See the numbering of the people.	IPF
Numbers 1:44	See the numbering of the people, the 12 princes singled out, the 70 elders appointed; this is all the assemblage of the Royal House. These things are being done so that the "Royal House" can go into the land and establish the Kingdom.	IPF
Numbers 12:5-7	See there is a contention between Miriam, Aaron, and Moses. God calls them out into the public and He is going to solve it in front of everyone.	IPF
Numbers 12:6	God will speak to prophets in 'a vision' or in 'a dream'.	IPF
Numbers 12:7	Moses is not a prophet...	IPF
Numbers 12:7	'who is faithful in all mine house' - Ties to 'Moses was faithful in all his house'-Hebrews 3:2.	IPF
Numbers 12:7	'mine house' - This Royal House was being established back here. The government was being set up, the armies were being numbered out. This is what Moses was faithful in.	IPF
Numbers 12:8	...God will speak to Moses 'mouth-to-mouth'.	IPF
Numbers 13 - 14	Story of the spies of Kadesh-Barnea. When the 10 spies brought back a bad report, the nation chose to rebel. In response, God swore they would not enter into His rest (the Kingdom). He postponed the establishment of the Kingdom until Israel's latter days.	IPF
Numbers 13 - 14	Back in Moses' day, God had them call out their armies, they have heard the Gospel of the Kingdom, Moses has brought them to the borders of the land, the Royal House has been established (by appointing the 12 princes, the 70, and the gathering out of the faithful men in the house of their fathers), they are ready to go into the land and vanquish the enemy, but they rebelled.	IPF
Numbers 22-24	Balak and Balaam; Jehovah-Nissi & unlimited provision	GPPI
Deuteronomy 1:8	'your fathers' - Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob	GPPI
Deuteronomy 4:19	Definition of the creature (second heaven). See Romans 1:25. Romans 8:19-23.	WoD-R13:12
Deuteronomy 8	Moses recapping wandering in the wilderness; need God's Jehovahhness	GPPI
Deuteronomy 17:14-20	First ask for a king & God's warnings (prophecy) on kings	GPPI

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Deuteronomy 18:15	Moses tells them that God is going to send a Prophet like unto me. When He shows up, you listen to Him (Jesus Christ). When He shows up, He is giving them exactly what they need to know and understand to be able to get into that kingdom and 'stand before the Son of Man'-Luke 21:36.	IPF
Deuteronomy 18:18	'I will raise them up a Prophet' - Moses was a deliverer and a prince, and Jesus became a Prince and a Savior functioning as Israel's Deliverer.	GPPI/EoM
Deuteronomy 18:18	God told Moses that Jesus was the 'prophet like unto thee'. Peter brings up in 'like unto me'-Acts 3:22.	IPF
Deuteronomy 25:17-19	God recounts His disdain for Amalek	GPPI
Deuteronomy 27-28	More detail on the 5 CoP although not in order	GPPI
Deuteronomy 29	Unconditional Jehovahness covenant that allows God to use His Jehovahness & grace	GPPI
Deuteronomy 30	More details on the unconditional covenant	GPPI
Deuteronomy 32	Song of Moses tells them they will follow the course Satan charts for them	GPPI
Deuteronomy 32:35	'To me belongeth vengeance' - Quoted in 'Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense'-Hebrews 10:30.	IPF
Deuteronomy 32:36	'the Lord shall judge his people' - Quoted in 'The Lord shall judge his people'-Hebrews 10:30.	IPF
Deuteronomy 33	Moses blesses each tribe by God's Jehovahness and grace	GPPI
Joshua 1	Moses has died and Joshua leads them into the land	GPPI
Joshua 3	Go into the land crossing water (parting water/dry ground like Egypt)	GPPI
Joshua 5	Angel who is the captain of the LORD'S host meets Joshua before Jericho	GPPI
Joshua 6 -7	Conquer Jericho; Defeated at Ai; Achan sins	GPPI
Joshua 23	Joshua exhorts them to continue to conquer the land once he is gone	GPPI
Joshua 24	Joshua's final exhortation/admonition to the remaining leaders	GPPI
The Five Courses/Cycles of Punishment/Judgment (CoP) - Fulfillment		
Judges	God shows His mercy by giving them Judges to deliver them	GPPI
	1st CoP Prophecy Fulfilled	GPPI
Judges 1	Israel starts off good but it doesn't last a chapter	GPPI
Judges 2	Get confronted, repent but it is superficial, they are worthy of the 1st CoP	GPPI
Judges 2:14-15	1st CoP in a nutshell	GPPI
Judges 3	Start of the Judges	GPPI
Judges 6:11	1st CoP Prophecy: Judgment 2 Fulfilled	GPPI
Ruth	Instructions to cast themselves on God's Jehovahness and grace	GPPI
	Picture of Redemption. Not just anyone can be a redeemer. Have to qualify for it:	Uncateg.
	(1) not in the same condition as those needing to be redeemed. Can't be in the same predicament as the ones that need redemption. Have to demonstrate I'm not broke so I can pay your debt.	Uncateg.
Ruth	(2) once you provide the redemption, it doesn't put you in the same condition . Have to demonstrate that once I paid that debt, I am not in the condition you were in before I paid your debt. Swapping one debt for another disqualifies the redeemer.	Uncateg.
	GH: Add others	Uncateg.
		Uncateg.
1 Samuel 1 - 15	See the two things that makes the nation worthy of the 2nd CoP: 1. Satan's own men (sons of Belial) were running the Temple 2. The nation rejects the theocracy and asks for a king	GPPI
1 Samuel 2	See Satan's own men ('sons of Belial') running the Temple	GPPI
1 Samuel 8	Nation rejects theocracy/God and asks for a king	GPPI
1 Samuel 12 - 15	Declaration that the nation is now worthy of the 2nd CoP	GPPI
1 Samuel 12	God gives them an opportunity to have a king AND serve Him	GPPI
1 Samuel 13 -15	Saul's crowning, failures, and rejection by God	GPPI
Interlude of Mercy - 1 Samuel 16:1 - 1 Kings 11:43		
		GPPI

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	Interlude of Mercy - 3 Elements:	GPPI
	1. There is a general rest that prevails with respect to Israel's enemies.	GPPI
	2. Is a righteous rule and leadership which pull Israel out of her spiritual corruption and apostasy.	GPPI
	3. Is a great national prosperity given to them but the nations around them.	GPPI
	Interlude of Mercy - 3 Reasons:	GPPI
	1. 1. 'I AM merciful' - being "merciful to whom He will have mercy (Exodus 33:19).	GPPI
1 Samuel 16:1 - 1 Kings 11:43	2. 'I AM giving you a foretaste or a preview of what it is going to be like for you in the kingdom' - God is giving them a picture of what He wants to do with them as the head of all nations in the world.	GPPI
	3. 'I AM going to establish this (Davidic) covenant'	Uncateg.
	Complete cycle of adoption through Jesse-David-Solomon: Jesse sets David's attitude so he becomes a man after God's own heart. Jesse did rearing up David (what a tutor and governor would do. David turns around and adopts Solomon and teaches Solomon the curriculum. Solomon is the one who gets the curriculum written down. Despite all of God's blessings, it is Solomon that opens the door back up to Belial, forcing God to re-start the CoP.	Uncateg.
	Solomon is a picture of a son of David who forsook his Sonship education. Jesus is the Son of David who shows you the adherence to the education.	Uncateg.
1 Samuel 18	God was rolling back the 1st CoP judgments when David slew Goliath	GPPI
	Davidic Covenant: mechanics of God employing His Jehovahness & grace. He is ensuring through the Davidic covenant that the Abrahamic covenant is going to get done.	GPPI
	Five Mandates of the Davidic Covenant (doing what Israel could not do for themselves)	Uncateg.
	1. Redeemer - fulfilled at the Cross - needed to be done first (they could not redeem themselves from the debt & penalty of their sin - sin salvation) NOTE: The next 4 hinged on this one. Now it is fulfilled, the next 4 are locked in and inevitable. (See Matthew 28:18)	GPPI
	2. Deliverer - fulfilled the first part of Daniel's 70th Week (they could not deliver themselves from their enemies - sanctification salvation) Delivers the remnant from the antichrist and the extermination policy, otherwise 'there would no flesh be saved'-Matthew 24:22.	GPPI
	3. Avenger - fulfilled the last part of Daniel's 70th Week (they could not avenge themselves from the things being done - santification salvation) Avenes His cause with Israel; takes place during the great and terrible Day of the Lord.	Uncateg.
2 Samuel 7	4. King - fulfilled in the kingdom (they could not rule themselves - exaltation salvation) Where the Messiah is sitting on the throne of David and being King of kings and Lord of lords.	GPPI
	5. Blesser - fulfilled in the kingdom (they could not be their own blesser - exaltation salvation) There are particular blessings Israel is a part of and where God is going to produce a blessing for the whole world through the nation of Israel.	Uncateg.
	Jehovah Names Davidic Covenant Mandates Isaiah 9:6 Names Psalms Section Two-Name Issue	GPPI
	Jireh Redeemer (at the Cross) 'wonderful' 1-41 'Jesus'	GPPI
	???	GPPI
	???	GPPI
	???	GPPI
	???	GPPI
	???	GPPI
2 Samuel 22:21	See the righteous rule & leadership element of the interlude of mercy	GPPI
1 Kings 3:6	See the righteous rule & leadership element of the interlude of mercy	GPPI
	Queen of Sheba heard, doubted, and came to see for herself. Before she leaves she says to Solomon 'the half was not told me'-1 Kings 10:7. It was even better than was said. Largest land area Israel had ever possessed. Things were so good that Queen of Sheba heard and came to see for herself.	Uncateg.
	When she got there and said she heard it was good but she said 'the half was not told me'-1 Kings 10:7. God intended this and recorded it. That the people of the world would look at the nation of Israel and say there is no nation on the earth like that nation and there is no God like their God.	Uncateg.
1 Kings 10:1-10	Would cause them to submit themselves to the nation of Israel and Israel's God. Israel would become the head of all nations and God would reconcile the world back to Himself through the instrumentality of Israel. He is showing them this is how I want this to work and during that interlude He establishes the Davidic covenant. If you understand that covenant and the time during that 80 years when there is great prosperity in the land, you recognize that this is God giving them a picture of what He is wanting to do. But the picture that Israel had was only a small portion of what it's going	Uncateg.

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	to be like. Because when that Kingdom cranks up for real, the whole world is going to stand in awe of that.	Uncateg.
1 Kings 10:23-25	See the forecaste or preview of the kingdom	GPPI
1 Kings 10:26-28	Start of Solomon's heart getting lifted up (pride)	GPPI
1 Kings 11	Solomon's sin & the nation's apostacy; worthy of 2nd CoP	GPPI
1 Kings 11:34	God won't rent the whole kingdom from Solomon since he's David's son	GPPI
1 Kings 11:43	Solomon dies - marker for the 2nd CoP	GPPI
The Five Courses/Cycles of Punishment/Judgment (CoP) - Fulfillment (cont'd)		
1 Kings 12	2nd CoP Prophecy: Judgment 1 Fulfilled	GPPI
1 Kings 17	2nd CoP Prophecy: Judgment 2 Fulfilled	GPPI
1 Kings 18:19-40	Elijah (name means 'Jehovah is my God) puts his altar together at the time of the evening sacrifice. Done in conjunction with the evening sacrifice. He digs a ditch and fills it with water and puts the wood down and the sacrifice on it. He prays less than 40 words to the Lord and fire comes down and consumes the sacrifice and burns up the wood and cooks the stones and licks up the water out of the ditch. That's fire coming down from heaven is the SIGN of Jehovah.	GPPI
1 Kings 21	See nation worthy of the 3rd CoP - Ahab and the Amorite wickedness	GPPI
1 Kings 22	Now on the brink of the 3rd CoP	GPPI
1 Kings 22	Divine Council passage. Time for Ahab to die - how are we going to do this? Take an upclose look at the Divine Counsel and the heavenly hosts that are up there with the Lord. On the earth, there has been a continual conflict between the northern kingdom and Syria. Has been an ongoing hot and cold conflict. There's been a cease fire for 3 years. Ahab, who is king of the northern tribes, is upset about the fact that Ramoth-gilead is not under his control anymore. He wants it back but to get it back, he figures he needs some help. So, he contacts Jehoshaphat, who is king over the southern kingdom and asks him to go up with him to Ramoth-gilead to take it back. See here what is going on in the background, see the spiritual end of what is going on in connection with what's going on in this event on the earth. God has declared/decided that it is time for Ahab to die, he is one of the worst. God is omniscient, He knows everything that is real and true, but He also knows all possible futures whether they take place or not. See that God is going to go in front of His Divine Council. We call it His Divine Council because it's His. He is going to go before His Divine Council and say it is time for Ahab to go, how are we going to do this? Because God is omniscient and He knows everything, He knows if He can get Ahab to Ramoth-Gilead, he will die in that battle. MM is thinking You are God after all, just give him a heart attack. Why do You need to entice him to do anything? Just kill him. But God has a way and He is doing things in a very particular way. Ahab is going to get a heads up that he is going to be in danger and goes into this elaborate scheme to disguish himself so they won't be looking for him and he talks Jehoshaphat into dressing up like him and he still dies. Decide what to do. One of the functions of the divine council - meeting with the Lord. God says, hey, it's time for Ahab to die, how are we going to do this? And they come up with the idea of one being a lying spirit in the mouth of his prophets and he'll go down to Ramoth Gilead and he'll die in battle down there. And the Lord goes, yep, that will work. Let's do that. See specifically 1 Kings 22:19-22.	DivineCouncil DivineCouncil DivineCouncil DivineCouncil DivineCouncil DivineCouncil DivineCouncil DivineCouncil DivineCouncil DivineCouncil DivineCouncil DivineCouncil DivineCouncil DivineCouncil DivineCouncil DivineCouncil
2 Kings 1 - 2	God is getting ready to 'walk contrary' unto them	GPPI
2 Kings 1	Ahaziah's (son of Ahab) rejection of God & Elijah's declaration against him	GPPI
2 Kings 1:1-2:23	Preparation for the 3rd CoP - transition of prophets (Elijah -> Elisha)	GPPI
2 Kings 2:22-24	Start of the 3rd CoP	GPPI
2 Kings 2:24	3rd CoP Prophecy: Judgment 1 Fulfilled	GPPI
2 Kings 8:1	See the prior CoP curses still in effect	GPPI
2 Kings 10:31	See they are worthy of the 4th CoP (Jehu's sin)	GPPI
2 Kings 10:32	4th CoP Prophecy: Judgment 1 Fulfilled (land 'cut short') on northern kingdom	GPPI
2 Kings 13	God again shows mercy and gives them another chance to repent	GPPI
2 Kings 14 - 15	See they are now very worthy of falling into the 5th CoP	GPPI
2 Kings 15:37	4th CoP Prophecy: Judgment 1 Fulfilled (land 'cut short') on southern kingdom	GPPI
2 Kings 16	God raises up the king of Assyria, comes in and besieges the northern kingdom	GPPI
2 Kings 17 - 25	See the 5th CoP coming upon Israel (northern kingdom)	GPPI

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
2 Kings 17	See the start of the 5th coming on the northern kingdom	GPPI
2 Kings 17:7-23	A historical recounting of why the 5th CoP has come & justification for it	GPPI
2 Kings 18	See start of the 5th CoP coming on the southern kingdom	GPPI
2 Kings 21	Hezekiah tries to turn Judah around but son Manasseh does evil	GPPI
2 Kings 21:13	God tells them He is going to empty out Jerusalem	GPPI
2 Kings 23	Josiah really tries to turn to the Lord in a whole of aspects...	GPPI
2 Kings 23:26	...'Notwithstanding' the damage was already done - 5th CoP is coming	GPPI
2 Kings 23:27	God again says He is going to empty out Jerusalem	GPPI
2 Kings 24	See the official arrival of the 5th CoP on the southern kingdom	GPPI
2 Kings 24:2	5th CoP Prophecy: Judgment 1 Fulfilled	GPPI
1 Chronicles - 2 Chronicles	Recounts Israel's history from interlude of mercy to the 5th CoP	GPPI
1 Chronicles 22:9	See the great blessing given to Israel in the interlude of mercy	GPPI
2 Chronicles	Gives more details on Israel's history than you get in 1 Kings - 2 Kings	GPPI
2 Chronicles 20:7	'Abraham thy friend' - Reference to Abraham being a 'friend of God'-James 2:23.	IPF
2 Chronicles 36:14-21	Recounts Babylon/Nebuchadnezzar's besieging of Jerusalem	GPPI
2 Chronicles 36:21	See the marker for the 5th CoP - the land getting her Sabbaths due to her	GPPI
Job	Everything in the Book of Job is pointing the remnant to the things that are happening, particularly the policy of evil against them in the day of wrath. Not so much about Israel's vain religious system and the remnant's hatred for it as it is about the adversary's great hatred for the remnant. Parallels between Job and the believing remnant: * in circumstances/experiences (the remnant experiences the experience of Job in the Lord's day of wrath)	IPF IPF IPF
Job	* in names (God takes those names and applies them to the remnant in the 5th cycle prophets as they write about the day of the Lord) * the remnant will go through the name change, just like Job and get the double blessing, just like Job * the counsel that Job gets Job 38 is the essential counsel that the remnant needs; which Peter refers to in 2 Peter	IPF IPF IPF
Job 1:6-8	There's a scheduled time that all the angelic hosts have to come and appear before the Lord and give a report. The Lord asks questions, they give answers. Type of reporting into the Lord. MM says this is one of the functions of the divine counsel - a time for these heavenly creatures to report in and present themselves before the Lord.	DivineCouncil DivineCouncil DivineCouncil
Job 1:6	'sons of God' - Angels in the O.T.	DivineCouncil
Job 1:7	Look at Satan's smart aleck response - Abram walking back and forth over the Promised Land and Satan walking to and fro on the earth were gestures of possession. Telling God it's mine now, used to be yours and flaunting that in the Face of God. Walking up and down a property is a gesture of possession. Satan is saying I have been walking over what I own, knowing good and well he usurped that from God Himself. It's a smart aleck answer. I have been walking over what I own. It's a boastful prideful deal.	DivineCouncil DivineCouncil DivineCouncil
Job 1:8	God is blessing Job. He is saying good things about Job. Bragging about Job to the angels.	DivineCouncil
Job 2:1-2	There's a scheduled time that all the angelic hosts have to come and appear before the Lord and give a report. The Lord asks questions, they give answers.	DivineCouncil DivineCouncil
Job 2:2	Look at Satan's smart aleck response - Abram walking back and forth over the Promised Land or Satan walking to and fro on the earth were gestures of possession. Telling God it's mine now, used to be yours and flaunting that in the face of God. See Satan's sarcastic, standard reply. Look what I got. It's not yours anymore. Now it belongs to me. Trying to rub it in God's Nose.	DivineCouncil DivineCouncil
Job 38:4-7	Before man came on the scene, God was doing some things. God created the angelic hosts. Rhetorical questions. Job was nowhere. There wasn't any man yet. Notice the building terminology. Job knows the earth actually does have foundations and God did actually stretch a line upon the earth. Job knows he wasn't around when God laid them, but he at least knows they exist.	DivineCouncil DivineCouncil
Job 38:7	'the morning stars sang together' - This is another part of the divine council. Don't over literalize this - this is talking about members of the spirit realm that hold offices in the divine council. All of the sons of God (angels) shouted for joy at the creation of the world. At the creation, all of the	DivineCouncil DivineCouncil

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Job 38:7	angels saw and rejoiced, including Lucifer. They saw God doing something and it caused their heart to rejoice. The angels saw this happening; when God laid the cornerstone of the earth. And when you get up there in the heavenly places, they expect you to know about all of this.	DivineCouncil
Job 38:7	'sons of God' - In O.T., it is a reference to the angelic hosts. Records the 'sons of God' shouted for joy at the creation. GH: Shows there was a period of time before Lucifer's angelic rebellion where everything was in order.	DivineCouncil
	Book ties to the Davidic Covenant:	DivineCouncil
	* Redeemer Book 1 Psalm 1-41 on the Cross (save His people from their sin)	IPF
	* Deliverer Book 2 Psalm 42-72 Tribulation (deliver His people)	IPF
Psalms	* Avenger Book 3 Psalm 73-89 Tribulation (avenge His cause with Israel)	IPF
	* King Book 4 Psalm 90-106 Kingdom	IPF
	* Blessor Book 5 Psalm 107-150 Kingdom	IPF
	The Lord obtains His promised inheritance by performing the final four mandates of the Davidic Covenant.	IPF
Psalm 2:1-3	At the Cross. Peter quotes in Acts 4:25-28.	IPF
Psalm 2:5	'vex them in his sore displeasure' - When God speaks to them again at the restart of the Israel program, it will be in His 'Sore Displeasure' or wrath.	IPF
Psalm 2:7-9	During that time He is sitting at the Father's right Hand, the "decree" is made and the Lord Jesus receives the authority to possess His inheritance.	IPF
Psalm 2:7-8	After the resurrection, a declaration is made and Jesus is given an inheritance that He gets when Israel's program resumes and He fulfills the remaining 4 mandates of the Davidic covenant.	IPF
Psalm 2:7	Declares that Jesus is the Son and in accordance with this decree, 'Thou art my Son; this day have I begotten thee'. In accordance with this decree which was made at the Resurrection when He successfully functions as their Redeemer, He is given everything for an inheritance.	IPF
Psalm 2:7	'Thou art my Son; this day have I begotten thee' - What God the Father speaks to the Son after He fulfills the first mandate on the Cross. Quoted in 'Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee?'-Hebrews 1:5.	IPF
Psalm 2:7	'begotten' - This declaration is in view of the resurrection where Jesus was the 'first begotten of the dead'-Revelation 1:5.	IPF
Psalm 2:8	He will get an inheritance because of this decree. He will stand up and execute the remaining mandates of the Davidic covenant and take possession of the inheritance that was given to Him.	IPF
Psalm 2:8	'I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance' - Quoted in 'he hath by inheritance'-Hebrews 1:4.	IPF
Psalm 8:5	This is describing the process that took place from the crucifixion to the exaltation at the Father's right Hand.	IPF
Psalm 8:5	'For thou hast made him a little lower than the angels' - Quoted in 'Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels'-Hebrews 2:9.	IPF
Psalm 8:5	'hast made him a little lower than the angels' - When He suffered death on the Cross and became the sin bearer.	IPF
Psalm 8:5	'hast crowned him with glory and honour' - After His resurrection when He ascended on high and was exalted at the Father's right hand, receiving to Himself His inheritance.	IPF
Psalm 8:6	'thou hast put all things under his feet' - Quoted in 'hast put all things in subjection under his feet'-Hebrews 2:8.	IPF
Psalm 15	See an outline of the Sermon on the Mount (Matthew 5 - 7).	IPF
	Begins with who will have the privilege of residing in two particular places that associated with the royalty of the King. When the Kingdom is established, there are going to be two primary places of the Lord's residence:	IPF
	1. the temple or 'thy tabernacle'	IPF
Psalm 15:1	2. the New Jerusalem or 'thy holy hill'	IPF
	The New Jerusalem will come down and just north of there will be the Sanctuary of the Millennial Temple. The Lord will go back and forth between the two depending on what business of the Kingdom is being carried out. Some of the people are going to be privileged with being able to dwell in one of these places; some in one and some in the other. The reward issue.	IPF
Psalm 15:2-5	Answer to the questions in v1. This is a reward that given for a certain conduct and behavior. And these are the very issues the Lord deals with in the Sermon on the Mount. The remnant is supposed to stand in stark contrast to apostate Israel's vain religious system.	IPF
Psalm 15:4	'He that sweareth to his own hurt, and changeth not.' - Even if it is going to be detrimental, if he is sworn to this, he stays by it.	IPF
Psalm 22 - 24	See a doctrinal progression of the Davidic Covenant mandates.	GPPI/EoM
Psalm 22:1-21	Crucifixion Prophecy (before crucifixion was invented)	GPPI/EoM

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Psalm 22:1	'My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?' - Jesus says on the Cross.	GPPI/EoM
Psalm 22:14-18	Describes the suffering of Jesus on the Cross:	GPPI/EoM
Psalm 22:16	* 'they pierced my hands and my feet' - See Matthew 27:35.	GPPI/EoM
Psalm 22:18	* 'part my garments...cast lots' - See Matthew 27:35.	GPPI/EoM
Psalm 22:19-21	See the Lord's prayer for deliverance during the 3 hours of darkness	GPPI/EoM
Psalm 22:22-25	See how after the Redeemer mandate is fulfilled, the Lord begins to deal with the believing remnant or the seed in a particular way.	GPPI/EoM
Psalm 22:22	EoM prophetic - 'brethren' are the believing remnant of Israel in Acts 1 - 8.	GPPI/EoM
Psalm 22:27-28	Kingdom prophecy	GPPI/EoM
Psalm 22:30	'seed...serve Him...accounted to the Lord' - the believing remnant.	GPPI/EoM
Psalm 23	See Jehovah-Raah (The Lord is my Shepherd) for the remnant in the day of wrath. See Ezekiel 34:15.	GPPI
Psalm 24:3-6	Compare to Psalm 15:1-5.	IPF
Psalm 24:3	'the hill of the Lord' - The New Jerusalem or 'thy holy hill'-Psalm 15:1.	IPF
Psalm 24:3	'his holy place' - The temple or 'thy tabernacle'-Psalm 15:1.	IPF
Psalm 24:7-10	See the Royal Entourage at the end of the psalm. The Lord has returned, He has vanquished His enemies, and He is coming in and there's an entourage that is going to come in with Him that is composed of His Royal House. The reward issue.	IPF
Psalm 27:9	'leave me not, neither forsake me, O God of my salvation' - Ties to 'I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee'-Hebrews 13:5.	IPF
Psalm 37	See the structure of the Book of James. He structures much of what he is writing after this psalm.	IPF
Psalm 37:2	'cut down like the grass, and wither as the green herb' - Ties to 'the flower of the grass he shall pass away'-James 1:10.	IPF
Psalm 45:6-7	Quoted in Hebrews 1:8-9.	IPF
Psalm 45:7	'hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows' - This is the second anointing. The first was when He was anointed to function as the Redeemer. Quoted in 'hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows'-Hebrews 1:9.	IPF
Psalm 48:2	'mount Zion' - Is THEE mountain.	DivineCouncil
Psalm 48:2	'the sides of the north' - Heaven is north. GH: If you were on the south pole, to point to heaven, you would point down.	DivineCouncil
Psalm 50	See things about the Deliverer since you are in the second Book which is about the Deliverer.	IPF
Psalm 50:1	'The mighty God' - This is the Lord's title that God gives the Lord Jesus as He functions as the Deliverer.	IPF
Psalm 50:7-23	Gives an exhortation and a historical account to the believing remnant of the future deliverance their Messiah will provide and a pronouncement of woe to the apostate nation of things which will happen to them when the Deliverer shows up and destroys their vain religious system.	IPF
Psalm 50:7	'my people' - The LORD is speaking to the believing remnant.	IPF
Psalm 50:8	'I will not reprove thee for thy sacrifices' - God says He will not reprove them for not offering the sacrifices because the remnant is being told by Israel's leaders of the vain religious system that God is going to reprove them. Vile things will be said about them causing them to second guess.	IPF
Psalm 50:9	'I will take no bullock' - The Lord is telling the remnant He will take no bullock of goats from them for sacrifices.	IPF
Psalm 50:14	See what the remnant should offer to God instead of the animal sacrifices.	IPF
Psalm 50:15	'call upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee' - He tells the remnant to call on Him and He will deliver them.	IPF
Psalm 50:15	'the day of trouble' - The day of the Lord.	IPF
Psalm 50:15	'I will deliver thee' - Having already provided a redemption, they are now going to be the beneficiaries of His deliverance. If your conduct is right.	IPF
Psalm 50:16	'unto the wicked God saith' - Now God begins to speak to the apostate nation, who are practicing this vain religious system.	IPF
	'thou hatest instruction, and casteth my words behind thee' - The basis of apostate Israel's entire vain religious system and God's indictment of it.	IPF
Psalm 50:17	How Israel's religious leaders/apostate nation/vain religious system treated the law and the words of Jesus. The Lord came and instructed them in His earthly ministry and they hated that instruction and they would not receive "his words." They did that because they were not willing to get rid of their own doctrine, commandments and traditions. In their heart they despised the Law and enveloped the Law in their own traditions and doctrines.	IPF
Psalm 50:18	'When thou sawest a thief, then thou consentedst with him' - The example of someone who says they can't afford to take care of their parents because they're giving a donation to the temple and the religious leaders forgive them since they are getting something out of it.	IPF
Psalm 50:18	'hast been partaker with adulterers' - The reason Jesus made such a big deal of adultery is the religious leaders created a tradition that excused it.	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Psalm 50:18	When they brought in a women who was caught in adultery they didn't bring the man because he was one of them - a religious leader (John 8:1-11).	IPF
Psalm 50:19	This is one of the reasons James spends time talking about the tongue.	IPF
Psalm 50:21	'These things hast thou done' - He's going back to their past.	IPF
Psalm 50:21	'I kept silence; thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself' - Israel's religious leaders mistook the 5th Cop-3rd installment - 400 years of silence as God's approval of their actions.	IPF
Psalm 50:21	'I kept silence' - God is referring to the 5th CoP-3rd installment - 400 years of silence. The 'famine...of hearing the words of the Lord'-Amos 8:11. The famine came because of their rebellion.	IPF
Psalm 50:21	'set them in order before thine eyes' - What Jesus Christ did when He came and began giving His corrective doctrine starting at the Sermon on the Mount (Matthew 5 - 7).	IPF
Psalm 50:21	'them' - Not the people. Referring to the 'instruction' being given that they hated and the words they cast behind them.	IPF
Psalm 50:22	'I tear you in pieces' - In the day of wrath.	IPF
Psalm 50:23	'offereth praise' - Not just praising God in general, but points them back to what He has done as Redeemer when He took away the need for animal sacrifices. See 'let us offer the sacrifice of praise'-Hebrews 13:15 and 'with such sacrifices God is well pleased'-Hebrews 13:16.	IPF
Psalm 50:23	'glorifieth me' - Those who praise Him for what He accomplished on the Cross, glorifies Him.	IPF
Psalm 50:23	'to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God' - Those that live or their conduct and behavior is according to His corrective doctrine, He will show salvation.	IPF
Psalm 50:23	'conversation' - their conduct and behavior	IPF
Psalm 50:23	'salvation' - Not salvation of the soul. This is the physical deliverance/salvation from the judgments of the day of wrath.	IPF
Psalm 54:4	'God is mine helper' - Quoted in 'The Lord is my helper'-Hebrews 13:6.	IPF
Psalm 69:21	This is the Lord on the Cross.	IPF
Psalm 69:22	'Let their table become a snare before them' - Paul quotes 'Let their table be made a snare'-Romans 11:9.	IPF
Psalm 69:22	'table' - See Exodus 25:30.	IPF
Psalm 69:25	Judas' replacement prophecy - Peter quotes in Acts 1:20.	GPPI/EoM
Psalm 72	See the grandeur of Israel's kingdom under their Messiah	GPPI
Psalm 78:24	'rained down manna upon them to eat, and had given them of the corn of heaven' - God feeding the children of Israel manna in Exodus 16.	Uncateg.
Psalm 78:25	'Man did eat angels' food: he sent them meat to the full' - God feeding the children of Israel manna in Exodus 16.	Uncateg.
	God pronounces judgment on those (GH: sons of God in the Divine Council who instead of bringing those nations back to God, they end up using those nations for their own ends and purposes) and He is going to give them what MM considers to be a terrifying look at their end because of their disobedience. God is angry with those sons who were given power over the nations to bring them back to Him. Instead, they promoted idolatry, they corrupted themselves, they rewarded wickedness, they're going exactly what they shouldn't do. God says, you know what, I HAVE said you are gods and your children are children of the MOST HIGH, but you will die like men. If this was Jewish elders, what would be the big threat of dying like men? But when you are talking about these, you are talking about stripping away their immortality.	DivineCouncil
Psalm 82		DivineCouncil
Psalm 82:1	'the congregation of the mighty' - Here's another name for the Divine Council.	DivineCouncil
	'gods' - All lower case. The God's of Yahweh's council. These came from the sons of God who were members of the Divine Council who were given power over the nations to guide these nations back to the True and Living God but they didn't do that. They created forms of idolatry where they would be worshipped and followed. You get these names in your Bible - Chemosh, Molech, Baal. Those are names representative of real spiritual beings that are trying to elevate themselves and to be worshipped.	DivineCouncil
Psalm 82:1		DivineCouncil
	Has to do with the ten-nation confederacy (the 10 kings that confederate with the anti-Christ) which is put together to keep God from achieving his plan and purpose with Israel. Just like Satan attempted to kill off the nation of Israel with Amalek-Exodus, the beast utilizes the ten kings in an attempt to annihilate the nation of Israel in the same way during the Lord's day of wrath.	DivineCouncil
Psalm 83		GPPI
	References concerning the afflictions or 'fiery trials'-1 Peter 4:12 of the believing remnant:	GPPI
Psalm 83:1-5		IPF
Psalm 83:2	* 'thine enemies make a tumult'	IPF
Psalm 83:2	* 'they that hate thee have lifted up the head'	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Psalm 83:3	* 'crafty counsel against thy people'	IPF
Psalm 83:3	* 'consulted against thy hidden ones'	IPF
Psalm 83:4	* 'let us cut them off from being a nation; that the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance'	IPF
Psalm 83:4	'let us cut them off from being a nation; that the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance' - At that time, the extermination policy against Israel will be at a maximum. This is part of the Satanic policy of evil against Israel.	GPPI
Psalm 83:6-8	See the geographical areas of the ten kings who are involved in this phase of the policy of evil at that time. Israel's only hope of surviving the plan of evil devised against them is found in God's provision to them through His Jehovah-ness and grace. If God does not fight for them, they will not survive this phase of the policy of evil. Not a European Common Market or a revived Roman empire. It's right around the land of Israel.	GPPI
Psalm 83:6-8		GPPI
Psalm 83:6-8		GPPI
Psalm 89:5	'the congregation of the saints' - GH: Another name for the Divine Council. In the heaven, not about Jewish elders ruling over the nation. In Israel's program, the Divine Council is the host of heaven. They are the ones that are making up that council.	DivineCouncil
Psalm 89:5	'saints' - The word means 'a holy one'. Remember HOLY means 'set apart, in this case for the purpose for which we are created. When you see the word 'saints' don't automatically default to 'saved people'.	DivineCouncil
Psalm 89:5		DivineCouncil
Psalm 83:6	Note the names of these nations change with the passage of time but the geographical locations remain the same.	GPPI
Psalm 89:27	This is the purpose of all things around the mandates of the Davidic covenant. This is the whole purpose of making the Son the Deliverer, Avenger, King and Blessor; that He would be higher than the kings of the earth and the angels will worship Him.	IPF
Psalm 94	See the same issue of vengeance as in Luke 18 and James 5. God teaches the remnant out of the law, gives them rest from the "days of adversity," and has a time in which the wicked will be caught in a pit which is digged for them by the LORD.	IPF
Psalm 94:1	'O God, to whom vengeance belongeth, shew thyself' - Saying this because He is bearing long. The avengement is not coming, they are looking for it.	IPF
Psalm 94:2	'thou judge of the earth' - Ties to the Parable of the unjust judge in Luke 18:1-8.	IPF
Psalm 94:2	'render a reward to the proud' - A bad reward.	IPF
Psalm 94:6	'slay the widow and the stranger, and murder the fatherless' - They are not visiting and helping them, they are killing them and taking their stuff. The issue regarding the widow and the fatherless is a hallmark sign of how the vain religious system was conducting their business. Ties to 'visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction'-James 1:27, which is a component of 'pure religion and undefiled before God'-James 1:27. Also Jesus in 'ye devour widows houses'-Matthew 23:14. Why the cries are going up to 'the Lord of Saboath'-James 5:4.	IPF
Psalm 94:6		IPF
Psalm 95:7-11	Written because of their refusal to enter into the land in Numbers and waiting for future fulfillment. When the second offer of the Kingdom is made to Israel, the people to whom it would be preached would be exhorted NOT to do like their Fathers back in Moses' day. Because if they did, they would not be part of that Royal House. When the Lord came and began to 'preach the acceptable year of the Lord'-Luke 4:19, it was the 'to day'-v7.	IPF
Psalm 95:7	'To day if ye will hear his voice' - David writes that when "to day" shows up, 'Harden not your heart'-v8 like they did in Moses' day. When Jesus shows up, He preaches that 'to day' is here!	IPF
Psalm 95:7		IPF
Psalm 95:8	'as in the provocation' - As in the day they provoked Him back when they refused to enter the land.	IPF
Psalm 95:9	'When your fathers tempted me' - Back when they rejected the offer to enter into the land.	IPF
Psalm 95:11	'My rest' - The kingdom.	IPF
Psalm 102	Deals with the King and the new heavens and new earth. The very reason the Lord created the heavens and earth in the first place was to establish His kingdom there.	IPF
Psalm 102		IPF
Psalm 102:25-27	Quoted in Hebrews 1:10-12.	IPF
Psalm 109:8	Judas' replacement prophecy - Peter quotes in Acts 1:20.	GPPI/EoM
Psalm 109:8	Peter quotes in Acts 2:34-35. See two issues:	GPPI/EoM
Psalm 110:1	1. He is sitting at the right Hand. The Lord Jesus ascends to the Father to receive the kingdom. Told to sit at the Father's right hand for a time.	GPPI/EoM
Psalm 110:1	2. When He is through sitting, He will rise to have His day of wrath.	GPPI/EoM
Psalm 110:1	'make thine enemies thy footstool' - Quoted in 'make thine enemies thy footstool'-Hebrews 1:13.	IPF
Psalm 110:2-7	See future tense through the passage - what He will do in the day of wrath	GPPI/EoM
Psalm 118:19-21	About the day of wrath where He will function as Deliverer & Avenger.	GPPI/EoM
Psalm 118:22	Israel's religious leaders rejection of the message in the last days.	GPPI/EoM

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Psalms 118:24	What the believing remnant will say when they fall on the cornerstone.	GPPI/EoM
Psalms 118:26	The remnant will say this at the end of the 5th CoP-5th installment	GPPI
Psalms 132	See doctrinal truth of what God promised David in the Davidic covenant	GPPI
Proverbs	Although considered a wisdom book, there is a lot of prophetic doctrine for the believing remnant out in the day of wrath. Provides education to the remnant in the Lord's Day so they can conduct themselves or stand in opposition and stark contrast to Israel's vain religious system so their behavior makes an impact in the Lord's Day. Also see Job.	IPF
Proverbs	Details a lot of things that are going to be happening during Daniel's 70th week by 'the man of sin'-2 Thessalonians 2:3 and the vain religious system.	IPF
Proverbs	Sonship Curriculum Levels	Uncateg.
Proverbs 1:20-22	See 'wisdom' educating Israel. This is prophetic, referring to when the Lord Jesus would come as the very embodiment of the "wisdom of God", during the earthly ministry of the Lord Jesus Christ when Israel's vain religious system had reached its zenith. He cried God's Wisdom (the corrective doctrine) in all of these places, which was given to the believing remnant to stand in contrast to the apostate nation. This is the 'Wisdom hath builded her house'-Proverbs 9:1 that has 'seven pillars'-Proverbs 9:1.	IPF
Proverbs 1:20	'she' - Not the Lord Jesus. This passage personifies 'wisdom' as 'she'.	IPF
Proverbs 1:20	'in the streets' - Where the Lord dispensed this 'wisdom'.	IPF
Proverbs 1:21	'in the chief place of concourse' - Where the Lord dispensed this 'wisdom'.	IPF
Proverbs 1:21	'in the openings of the gates' - Where the Lord dispensed this 'wisdom'.	IPF
Proverbs 1:21	'in the city' - Where the Lord dispensed this 'wisdom'.	IPF
Proverbs 1:22	Refers to the generation of the Lord's Day, the days of the Messiah. They are "simple ones, scorers and fools who hate knowledge." Talking about the generation in the Agar prophecy in Proverbs 30.	IPF
Proverbs 1:22	'the scorers delight in their scorning' - Ties to 'scoffers'-2 Peter 3:3.	IPF
Proverbs 1:23	'Turn you at my reproof' - This is Wisdom talking. The Lord did this. He gave them reproof.	IPF
Proverbs 1:23	'I will pour out my spirit unto you' - This was done for them (Acts 2).	IPF
Proverbs 1:24	'ye refused' - The Lord will reprove them, they will have the testimony of the Spirit and He make known His words unto them. But they will refuse.	IPF
Proverbs 1:26-27	See terminology describing the Lord's day of wrath - fear, desolation, destruction, distress, and anguish. Because of your actions in v24-25, here's what's going to happen. Because you ignored my 'reproof' and you wouldn't turn, then the day is coming that you are going to regret that decision.	IPF
Proverbs 1:28	The events that will be taking place in the day of the Lord.	IPF
Proverbs 1:33	The promise to those who are able to do what Proverbs is talking about here.	IPF
Proverbs 2:1-4	Three commitments or responsibilities of an adopted son or daughter to learning:	Uncateg.
Proverbs 2:1	1. Honest attendance (you are here and you are here for the right reason)	Uncateg.
Proverbs 2:2-3	2. Interactive learning (you will not be content to move on until you understand the doctrine)	Uncateg.
Proverbs 2:4	3. Top priority (you understand what this education is about and you give it the status it deserves in your time and attention)	Uncateg.
Proverbs 2:21-22	These verses have to do with the kingdom and what happens to the righteous and the wicked at that time - the things that are promised to the remnant. At that time wisdom makes its final appeal to the nation and if they do not respond, they will be destroyed in the day of wrath.	IPF
Proverbs 2:21	'the upright shall dwell in the land' - They will be part of the kingdom.	IPF
Proverbs 2:21	'the perfect shall remain in it' - Are going to become part of that Royal House, that issue of reward.	IPF
Proverbs 2:21	'perfect' - Not talking about sinless, talking about spiritual maturity.	IPF
Proverbs 2:22	'the wicked shall be cut off from the earth' - GH: The fate of the apostate nation and the ungodliness of men.	IPF
Proverbs 6:16-19	See 7 abominable areas/things that God said He hates in Israel's vain religious system. This term is not used but this thing is already working that way. Ties to the 7 things the believing remnant is supposed to add to their faith. See 2 Peter 1:5-7.	IPF
	* 'seven are an abomination unto him'-v16 - These are an expression of their pride.	IPF
	1. 'A proud look'-v17	IPF
	2. 'a lying tongue'-v17	IPF
	3. 'hands that shed innocent blood'-v17	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	4. 'An heart that deviseth wicked imaginations'-v18	IPF
	5. 'feet that be swift in running to mischief'-v18	IPF
	6. 'A false witness that speaketh lies'-v19	IPF
	7. 'he that soweth discord among brethren'-v19	IPF
Proverbs 8	See wisdom personified again like in Proverbs 1:20-22 - v1, v9, and v10.	IPF
	God talks about a personification of wisdom, as though wisdom were a woman. See the pronoun 'she'-v1. Talks about wisdom doing specific things.	IPF
Proverbs 9	Wisdom will be building a house with 'seven pillars'-v1. The remnant is going to learn these seven pillars. Related to the 7 things the remnant is supposed to add to their faith. See 2 Peter 1:5-7. Will cause them to stand in stark contrast with the vain religious system and they will be abiding by the 7 pillars of the house that wisdom is building. They will be invited by wisdom to come into that house. And by abiding by those 7 pillars, they will live unto God.	IPF
Proverbs 9:1	'Wisdom hath builded her house, she hath hewn out her seven pillars' - God's wisdom builds a house with seven pillars. Those 7 pillars stand in contrast to Israel's vain religious system. If the remnant lives according to these pillars, they will live unto God.	IPF
Proverbs 9:1	'seven pillars' - These are the things Peter is talking about in the 7 things that need to be added to their faith - 2 Peter 1:5-7, which stand in opposition to the vain religious system.	IPF
Proverbs 9:3	'She hath sent forth her maidens' - This is the apostles. Wisdom sending forth 'her maidens' is the Lord and His corrective doctrine sending out His apostles to continue that after His death, burial, and resurrection.	IPF
Proverbs 9:6	'Forsake the foolish, and live' - GH: Don't listen to the doctrine of the apostate nation or Satan's false teachers.	IPF
Proverbs 9:6	'go in the way of understanding' - GH: Follow the Lord's corrective doctrine He taught in His earthly ministry and the Hebrew epistles.	IPF
Proverbs 16:33	'The lot is cast into the lap' - Casting lots is a tool that God used in His program with Israel in order to make His Will manifest. He instituted it for them and meant for them to use it. It wasn't gambling or chance. Whenever they were casting lots to determine Judas' replacement, this is something that God actually oversaw so that this is the way they would determine what they were supposed to do in an area that they did not know. God actually supervised the process of casting lots. There was no gamble to it. MM says that the dice were loaded for God's Will. The casting of the lots was a process that God prescribed in order for them to determine His Will. This does not work in the DOGG, it is not the way that God would do it.	GPPI/EoM
Proverbs 26	See a picture of apostate Israel as the "fools" and "proud ones," as they have rejected the light of wisdom set forth in Israel. These terms are a description of Israel's vain religious system.	GPPI/EoM
Proverbs 26:11	'As a dog returneth to his vomit, so a fool returneth to his folly' - They are a nation of 'fools', and nation of 'proud ones'. Talking about the rejection of the knowledge the Lord gave them in His earthly ministry. Quoted in 2 Peter 2:22.	IPF
Proverbs 29:8	'Scornful men' - The religious leaders in Israel who had an outward form of godliness, but inside they were full of dead men's bones. They washed the outside and made it look like a sepulchre that had been on the inside, they were rotten and stinking. Through their vanity, they worshipped God by teaching as though the law was the commandments of men.	IPF
Proverbs 30	See the prophecy of Agar that concerns a generation when the vain religious system will have reached its zenith. That generation is the generation in Israel in the days of the Messiah.	IPF
	All are 5th CoP prophets are fall into 2 groups, depending on when they write:	GPPI
	1. Isaiah-Zephaniah: All written before or during the 5th CoP, 1st installment	GPPI
	2. Haggai-Malachi: All written during the 5th CoP, 2nd installment	GPPI
	All of them write about 7 major doctrinal details on:	GPPI
	1. The 5th CoP-1st installment and its scope - 70 year captivity	GPPI
	2. God's Jehovah-ness (power) and grace (free gift) at work for Israel aka the doctrine of the Messiah via five mandates of the Davidic covenant	GPPI
	3. The New Covenant - the basis with which God can give Israel the kingdom by His grace	GPPI
	4. The Lord's Day of Wrath of purging and avenging wrath - when God avenges His enemies and destroys the plan of evil in the world.	GPPI
Isaiah - Malachi	5. Israel's prescription for cleansing from defilement (see Matthew 3). Comprised of 3 baptisms. 2 parts for the believing remnant (water and Holy Ghost) and 1 part for the apostate nation (unquenchable fire). The cleansing process for the believing remnant:	GPPI
	* Part 1A – Water Baptism – Clean Water	GPPI/EoM

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	* Part Two – Spirit Baptism – Put My Spirit within You (by the Holy Ghost)	GPPI/EoM
	* Part 1A and Part 1B get you entrance into the Kingdom – Dwell in the Land/Your God, My People (for all who participate in those baptisms).	GPPI/EoM
	* For the rest of the nation, those who reject these baptisms, they are purged out with the baptism of unquenchable fire.	GPPI/EoM
	* This is part of Israel's program and not part of our program for the church today, the body of Christ, which has to do with the reconciliation of the heavenly places. Shows that the birth of the church was not in Acts 2 at Pentecost.	GPPI/EoM
	6. The time schedule for Israel's program (see Daniel and Zechariah)	GPPI
	7. The majestic glory that will be Israel's in the Kingdom when they become that 'great nation'-Genesis 12:2	GPPI
Isaiah	Recap the things that led up to the sacrificial death of Jesus Christ on the Cross, His 2nd Advent all the way to the set up of the kingdom.	IPF
Isaiah	Isaiah talks to Israel's religious leaders during the days of the Messiah/EoM and the Psalms talks to them during the day of wrath. They went from bad to worse.	IPF
Isaiah 1	Part of the indictment the LORD gives to Israel is to warn them of their worthiness of the 5th CoP.	IPF
Isaiah 1	Opens up with a description of Israel's vain religious system and God's hatred for it. That vain religious system would exist during the entire 5th cycle of punishment. Even though they are out of the land for a time, when they come back into the land they crank the vain religious system back up.	IPF
	See that Israel has a "vain (empty) religious system" that produces nothing. God says it is all iniquity, He hates it and it is an abomination to Him.	IPF
Isaiah 1:10-15	Because of that, in the day of wrath, He will judge it and destroy it. God is looking at the nation as they are about to enter the 5th CoP and in particular, He is looking at the rulers of the nation. And He concludes what is going on in Israel is as bad as what was going on in Sodom and Gomorrah.	IPF
	He tells them of their worthiness to receive the 5th CoP. He is looking at Israel's religious leaders and concludes what is going on in Israel is as bad as what was going on in Sodom and Gomorrah. Sodom and Gomorrah were the cities of the plain in which Satan had entrenched his policy of evil. It was a concentration of evil during the days of Abraham. The abomination of the plan of evil, the wickedness of these people had reached a zenith at that particular time and God judged those cities.	IPF
Isaiah 1:10	'Gomorrah' - Sodom and Gomorrah were the cities of the plain in which the satanic plan of evil was concentrated in the days of Abraham. The abominations of the plan of evil and the wickedness of man had a reached a zenith at that time.	IPF
Isaiah 1:10	'Gomorrah' - Sodom and Gomorrah were the cities of the plain in which the satanic plan of evil was concentrated in the days of Abraham. The abominations of the plan of evil and the wickedness of man had a reached a zenith at that time.	IPF
Isaiah 1:11	'I delight not in the blood of bullocks' - God is informing them of the changes after the One Sacrifice for sins forever.	IPF
Isaiah 1:13-15	God is making these statements in view of the face that Israel has gotten to the place where they are, they're going through the motions of this vain religious system and God says I hate that. This is an abomination to Me. This is iniquity. There's no difference in your lives whatsoever. And because of that, in the day of wrath, He is going to judge and destroy Israel's vain religious system.	IPF
Isaiah 1:16-20	See what Israel is confronted with, in days of the Messiah, during the 5th cycle of punishment. It is Jesus and the 12 that confront the nation of Israel with this issue. Show what is before the nation of Israel in the days of the Messiah during the 5th CoP. It's Jesus and the 12 that confront the nation of Israel with this issue.	IPF
Isaiah 1:16	In view of v13-15, God says what is needed is cleansing.	IPF
Isaiah 1:17	'Learn to do well' - They will do this through the Lord's corrective doctrine.	IPF
Isaiah 1:18	'reason together' - Has to do with the Davidic covenant.	IPF
Isaiah 1:19	If they are 'willing' (receive the gospel of the kingdom) and 'obedient' (conduct themselves according to the corrective doctrine) they will 'eat the good of the land' (in the kingdom).	IPF
Isaiah 1:21	There was a time when righteousness lodged in the nation. That was David's day. But now things have changed.	IPF
Isaiah 1:24	See the next two functions of the Messiah according to the Davidic covenant:	IPF
	1. 'the mighty One' - Deliverer	IPF
	2. 'avenge me of mine enemies' - Avenger	IPF
Isaiah 1:25	'purge away thy dross' - Is the removal and destruction of the elements of Israel's vain religious system that had gotten itself entrenched in the nation of Israel and had made the commandment of none effect.	IPF
Isaiah 1:25	'dross' - Isaiah's term for Israel' vain religious system. It was there back in his day. What they encased the law with.	IPF
Isaiah 1:26	'I will restore thy judges' - This takes place when the twelve are placed upon 12 thrones judging the twelve tribes of Israel.	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Isaiah 1:27-28	This is exactly what happens; the transgressors are destroyed and the remnant will go into the kingdom.	IPF
Isaiah 2:14	See outcome of GPPI; kingdom passage with details on God's 'great nation'	GPPI
Isaiah 5	See the LORD is going to pronounce a series of woes which are also addressed in the N.T. Those woes are to the leaders of the vain religious system, who were entrusted to keep the law but they covered up the law. They gave lip service to the Law, but their heart hated it. We don't have the observances and practices of a religion, but a living, vibrant relationship with the Lord.	IPF IPF
Isaiah 5:20	Those woes are to the leaders of the vain religious system that covered up the law. They gave lip service to the Law, but their heart hated it.	IPF
Isaiah 5:20	'Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil' - Those leaders of Israel's vain religious system come along and turn everything around; calling that which is good evil and that which is evil, good. They made it so that when the people of Israel were led astray by this. They thought they were doing something good in God's eyes, they were actually committing abominations before God. They made laws unto themselves, changing the law by the things being added to it, by 'the tradition of men'-Mark 7:8 and the 'commandments of men'-Matthew 15:9 encrusting the law.	IPF IPF IPF
Isaiah 5:24	'as the fire devoureth the stubble, and the flame consumeth the chaff' - John the Baptist used this terminology to describe these religious leaders in the days of the Messiah - 'burn up the chaff with unquenchable fire'-Matthew 3:12.	IPF
Isaiah 5:24	'because they have cast away the law of the Lord of hosts, and despised the word of the Holy One of Israel' - These leaders have "cast away the law" and "despised the word" which the Lord gave them when He came. And because they have, they are going to get that "baptism of unquenchable fire."	IPF
Isaiah 6	Divine Council	DivineCouncil
Isaiah 8:13-15	Explaining what Jesus did and taught His disciples. Peter quotes this when he is explaining what is happening in the day of wrath (GH: find verse). The Lord begins His public ministry in Galilee just as the prophets said He would. He calls His disciples to Him and begins to teach them. He is fulfilling Isaiah 8:16-17 in Matthew 5. He is binding up the testimony and sealing the Law among His disciples. These are the ones who were "given" Him for "signs and wonders in Israel" by the Father. Lay down the requirements for what it will take to be made part of the Lord's royal house, which is the government that will be set up when the kingdom is established and those that will be ruling with Him as part of His government. They're going to be installed in positions.	IPF IPF IPF IPF IPF
Isaiah 8:16	'Bind up the testimony' - The corrective doctrine given by the Lord Jesus.	IPF
Isaiah 8:18-20	'seal the law among my disciples' - The disciples are to dispense both the Law and the corrective doctrine to the remnant.	IPF
Isaiah 8:18	This is Isaiah looking forward to the 5th CoP-5th installment.	IPF
Isaiah 8:18	* 'the children whom the Lord hath given me are for signs and for wonders' - Disciples prophecy. Quoted John 17 (multiple times) and 'the children which God hath given Me'-Hebrews 2:13. Fulfilled in Acts 1 - 7.	GPPI/EoM
Isaiah 8:18	'given me are for signs and for wonders' - Referenced in the Gospels.	GPPI/EoM
Isaiah 8:19-20	* When you are tempted to join the apostate nation in their occultic practices, don't follow them.	IPF
Isaiah 8:19-20	* 'the law' - The law of Moses	IPF
Isaiah 8:19-20	* 'the testimony' - This is another testimony other than the tables of stone. Is being held not only by the disciples in the Days of the Messiah, but also by the believing remnant all the way through the Day of Wrath. Refers to 'the testimony of Jesus Christ' prophecy - 'He shall teach you all things...bring all things to your remembrance'-John 14:26.	IPF IPF IPF
Isaiah 8:20	When the program resumes, the "testimony and the law" are going to be preached to the nation within the gospel of the kingdom. The warning Isaiah gives is that if anyone speaks to them (the nation) contrary to the corrective doctrine of the Lord and the liberated Law which has been stripped of the traditions and commandments of men, then they are to know that they do not tell the truth (there is no light in them).	IPF IPF IPF
Isaiah 9:6-7	See doctrinal truth of what God promised in Davidic covenant.	GPPI
Isaiah 10:5	'O Assyrian' - A reference to the antichrist.	IPF
Isaiah 10:6	send him' - The Assyrian in v5.	IPF
Isaiah 11	Talks about the new heavens and new earth at the Second Advent before the kingdom and the things going on in that kingdom during this time.	GPPI/EoM
Isaiah 11:6-9	Things that will take place in that kingdom when He does rule in righteousness. See curses from the Fall and the CoP removed.	GPPI
Isaiah 14:12-17	Right now, hell is in the heart of the earth. But in the kingdom, hell will not be in the heart of the earth. Will be on the surface of the earth for the purpose of setting up a museum type facility where people will actually go through and see things that will show them what happened to those who followed Satan's plan of evil. The unclean spirits will be there, Satan will be there, and those who receive the mark of the beast will be there,	GPPI/EoM GPPI/EoM GPPI/EoM

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	members of the apostate nation will be there.	GPPI/EoM
Isaiah 14:12	'cut down to the ground' - Satan really is going to be brought to the ground.	GPPI/EoM
Isaiah 14:13	'the mount of the congregation' - Divine Council terminology.	DivineCouncil
	They are coming to see the Lord and they'll pass by the pit and they'll see Satan and they'll say this is the one that made kingdoms tremble? This one? They see it this way because they have finally seen things for what they really are (GH: After the plan of evil is destroyed and God's lifts the veil and covering off of the people and the nations.). We got sold a bill of goods. We got lied to. We paid a lot of money and got an empty sack. There's a	GPPI/EoM
Isaiah 14:16	righteous rule being set up on the earth and they understand that finally. That is the destruction of the plan of evil. The purpose of setting up this museum in the land of Israel. On the feast of tabernacles, they come in to see the King. And when they do, they come by these places that are set up in the land of Israel and they will be able to go through and this is actually recording what they will say. They will come by and they'll see Lucifer in there and they'll say is this the one that did all of these things? This is for the purpose of reminding them, this is the result of following the plan of evil and thinking Lucifer really was the most wise. Ties to Ezekiel 28:17.	GPPI/EoM
Isaiah 25:6-7	God's great feast for the remnant & angels when they come back in the land	GPPI/EoM
Isaiah 28	Religious leaders prophecy who reject the message after the Cross	GPPI
Isaiah 28:14-15	Israel religious leaders rejecting the kingdom is at hand message.	GPPI/EoM
Isaiah 28:14	'scornful men' - religious leaders in Israel's vain religious system	GPPI/EoM
Isaiah 28:15	They falsely thought they had a back-door contract to escape wrath/judgment	GPPI/EoM
Isaiah 28:16	'lay in Zion a foundation' - what takes place after the Cross, the pinnacle of 'their rejection of His ministry & message.	GPPI/EoM
	Three stones refer to the Lord Jesus Christ-they rejected all of this:	GPPI/EoM
Isaiah 28:16	1. 'tried stone' - Jesus during His earthly ministry - perfect	GPPI/EoM
	2. 'precious corner stone' - on the Cross - redemption	GPPI/EoM
	3. 'sure foundation' - in His Resurrection(and/or apostle's ministry in Acts 1-8?) * what the house of Israel must be built on to receive the kingdom	GPPI/EoM
Isaiah 28:17	See judgment coming on these 'scornful men'-v14	GPPI/EoM
Isaiah 28:18	The back-door contract-v15 is going to be done away with.	GPPI/EoM
Isaiah 28:21	Talking about the Lord's day of wrath.	GPPI/EoM
Isaiah 29:13	Jesus references in Matthew 15:7-9.	IPF
	'with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but have removed their heart far from me' - Jesus quoted - 'draweth nigh unto me with their	IPF
Isaiah 29:13	mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me'-Matthew 15:8. How they 'cast away the law of the Lord of hosts, and despised the word of the Holy One of Israel'-Isaiah 5:24.	IPF
	'their fear toward me is taught by the precept of men' - Israel's religious leaders did not teach the law in truth, but rather what they had made it	IPF
Isaiah 29:13	become. And because they did this, the people that listened to them and believed them thought they were a 'doer of the law' but in face, were breakers of the law.	IPF
	See a description given of the qualifications not only necessary to escape the judgments of the day of wrath but also the reward promised to them	IPF
Isaiah 33	that they will be able to see the King in His beauty. What will happening when the Lord is no longer seated at the Father's right Hand, but is standing to have His day of wrath.	IPF
Isaiah 33:10-18	Another passage that speaks to an education on the day of wrath.	IPF
Isaiah 33:10	The Lord says what will happen when He rises up and is no longer seated at the Father's right Hand.	IPF
Isaiah 33:10	Now will I rise' - Standing, not sitting.	IPF
Isaiah 33:11-12	The fire connected to the Lord's day of wrath.	IPF
	The remnant is geographically divided into 2 sections:	IPF
Isaiah 33:13	1. 'far off': Those that are scattered. Covered in James - Revelation.	IPF
	2. 'near': There is a concentration of the believing remnant that is in Jerusalem. MM not sure if they didn't want to or didn't get to or didn't know to.	IPF
	Covered in Hebrews.	IPF
	Talking about going through the judgments of the day of wrath. The day of wrath is going to come. They made an agreement with hell - 'with hell are	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Isaiah 33:14	we at agreement'-Isaiah 28:15, it's going to be undone, and this is going to surprise them, and fear is going to grip their heart. When the day of wrath comes, fearfulness will surprise those hypocrites.	IPF
Isaiah 33:14	'the hypocrites' - Recall Jesus calling the religious leaders of the vain religious system this.	IPF
Isaiah 33:15	The answer to the questions in v14 - Who will survive this time? These are the ones who make it through this time. There is going to be some who escape all of this (v14), if they do these things that they may be accounted worthy to escape those things that are coming upon the world.	IPF
Isaiah 33:16	These will be provided for. The angels will minister to them just as they did to Elijah.	IPF
Isaiah 33:16	'dwell on high' - Ties to the New Jerusalem or 'holy hill'-Psalm 15:1.	IPF
Isaiah 33:16	'munitions of rocks' - Refers to a hiding place for the believing remnant in the day of wrath. When the antichrist's extermination policy is in effect, they can't just run to any city to hide. There are specific places that God has designed and prepared for them to hide. This is a description of one of those places. Another example is 'secret chambers'-Matthew 24:26.	IPF
Isaiah 33:16	'bread shall be given him' - They can't just walk down to the local 7-11. God will miraculously feed the believing remnant that fled into the mountains. Will provide for them just as He did for Elijah.	IPF
Isaiah 33:17	These are the ones who will see the king when He returns.	IPF
Isaiah 33:17	'Thine eyes shall see the king in his beauty' - The reward: These are the ones that will see the King when He returns.	IPF
Isaiah 33:18	'Where is the scribe? where is the receiver? where is he that counted the towers?' - They are destroyed.	IPF
Isaiah 35	See the two hallmark signs of the kingdom: 1. healing the sick 2. casting out devils	GPPI
Isaiah 40:1-3	John the Baptist AND his methods prophecy	GPPI/EoM
Isaiah 40:2	God starts speaking 'comfortably' to His people again - beginning of 5th CoP-4th	GPPI
Isaiah 40:2	'comfortably' meaning: 1. your Messiah is coming 2. the kingdom is at hand	GPPI/EoM
Isaiah 41:8	'Abraham my friend' - Reference to Abraham being a 'friend of God'-James 2:23.	IPF
Isaiah 42:21	'he will magnify the law, and make it honourable' - This is what Jesus came to do. He did not come to do away with the law, but to magnify the law and make it honorable again. This is the purpose of the Messiah's corrective doctrine to recover the truth of the law for them. The law was not being magnified at all in Israel, it had been covered over with the traditions of men. When Messiah shows up, He is going to strip all the encasement, all the dross of the vain religious system from the law which made it abominable to God. He will clean that all up so that they could be a 'doers of the word'-James 1:22 in truth. He is giving the 'the perfect law of liberty'-James 1:25.	IPF
Isaiah 52:5	See how Israel's performance vs. the law blasphemes God's Name	GPPI
Isaiah 52:7	Gospel of Peace - Peace that Israel will enjoy in the Kingdom once their enemies have been put down. Compare to 'gospel of peace' - Ephesians 6:15	Uncateg.
Isaiah 54:5	See marriage as a picture of the relationship between God and His people	GPPI
Isaiah 55:3	David's sin worthy of death but instead...covenant & 'sure mercies of David'	GPPI
Isaiah 60 - 61	See the glory Israel will have as they function as that 'great nation'	GPPI
Isaiah 61:1-2	Talking about the Messiah and what He was doing His earthly ministry and then later the day of wrath. Ties to 'Who was faithful to him that appointed him'-Hebrews 3:2. In the Lord's earthly ministry, this is exactly what the Lord is doing.	IPF
Isaiah 61:1	'good tidings' - Good news, what the word 'gospel' is.	IPF
Isaiah 61:1	'the meek' - Ties to 'the meek'-Matthew 5:5. The believing remnant who will inherit the kingdom.	IPF
Isaiah 61:2	'the day of vengeance of our God' - Refers to the day of wrath.	IPF
Isaiah 61:2	'mourn' - Ties to 'they that mourn'-Matthew 5:4. Happens in the day of wrath.	IPF
Isaiah 61:5-6	See Israel's position in the kingdom (Exodus 19:6)	GPPI
Isaiah 63:7-9	See God's lovingkindness. When Israel was afflicted, He was afflicted.	Uncateg.
Isaiah 65:1-5	Shows Israel's worthiness of the 5th CoP	GPPI
Isaiah 65:1-2	Speaks of making a manifest wedge/division among the people. Ties to Ezekiel 34 and John 12:37-38.	IPF
Isaiah 65:1	This is happening to the Lord when He is here in His earthly ministry.	IPF
Isaiah 65:3-4	Were all violations of the law. They already had the law.	IPF
Isaiah 65:4	'which eat swine's flesh' - Explains the presence of the swine herd into which Jesus cast Legion into (Mark 5:9; Luke 8:30); they were eating the swine's	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Isaiah 65:4	flesh, as foretold in Isaiah. They were raising the herd so they could sell it for food. Doing exactly what the law told them not to do.	IPF
Isaiah 65:5	'Stand by thyself, come not near to me; for I am holier than thou' - This is Pharisee-ism in a nutshell.	IPF
Isaiah 65:5	'These are a smoke in my nose, a fire that burneth all the day' - God's view of Israel's religious leaders running their vain religious system.	IPF
Isaiah 65:6-7	Talking about what is happening in the days of the Messiah. When Jesus was talking to the Pharisees who were opposed to His ministry - see Matthew 23:35.	IPF
Isaiah 65:7	Is the reason Jesus says what He does - 'upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth, from the blood of righteous Abel unto the blood of Zacharias son of Barachias'-Matthew 23:35.	IPF
Isaiah 65:7	'Your iniquities, and the iniquities of your fathers together' - Fulfilled in Matthew 23:35-36.	IPF
Isaiah 65:8	He is not going to destroy everyone in the nation, there is a group called His 'servants'.	IPF
Isaiah 65:8	'my servants'...them' - Both are a reference to the remnant, which will not be destroyed in the day of wrath.	IPF
Isaiah 65:9	'seed' - The is the remnant who is the called out seed of Jacob which will go into the kingdom with Him.	IPF
Isaiah 65:11-12	This is referring to those who say, 'I am holier than thou'-v5 Pharisees. They will be bowed down to the slaughter because when He called (during His earthly ministry) they did not answer.	IPF
Isaiah 65:11	'ye are they that forsake the Lord' - The 'ye' is apostate nation. When the Lord was stretching out His Hands to a rebellious people and they didn't want anything to do with it.	IPF
Isaiah 65:13	'my servants shall eat, but ye shall be hungry' - Here, 'servants are the remnant, and 'ye' is the apostate nation. Continues through v14-15. Another example of the wedge/division that started in the days of the Messiah and will continue into the 5th CoP-5th installment. At the end, the apostate element of the nation is going to be destroyed and His 'servants' are going into the kingdom. At these times, there is going to be an exposure policy put into place so that the remnant can tell the false from the true and keep themselves from being deceived.	IPF
Isaiah 66	Talks about the new heavens and new earth at the Second Advent before the kingdom and the things going on in that kingdom during this time.	GPPI/EoM
Isaiah 66:1-5	Predicts the change from the Aaronic to the Melchisedekian priesthood talked about in Hebrews 5 - 10.	IPF
Isaiah 66:1-2	Speaks of the changes to the priesthood after the Messiah functions as Israel's Redeemer.	IPF
Isaiah 66:1	'heaven is my throne, and the earth is my footstool: where is the house that ye build unto me? and where is the place of my rest?' - Stephen quotes	IPF
Isaiah 66:2	'Heaven is my throne, and earth is my footstool: what house will ye build me? saith the Lord: or what is the place of my rest?'-Acts 7:49.	IPF
Isaiah 66:2	'For all those things hath mine hand made' - Stephen quotes 'Hath not my hand made all these things?'-Acts 7:50.	IPF
Isaiah 66:2	'For all those things' - Talking about the heaven, the earth, the house, the place of His rest from v1.	IPF
Isaiah 66:2	'poor and of a contrite spirit' - The believing remnant, not the apostate nation.	IPF
Isaiah 66:3-5	Describes God's disposition about the temple sacrifices following the death of His Son on the Cross.	IPF
Isaiah 66:3	See how God feels about the apostate nation and the remnant of the remnant that returned to the temple to restart the animal sacrifices in Daniel's 70th week. See this change in full swing in Hebrews. God has no high opinion of this whatsoever.	IPF
Isaiah 66:5	'ye that tremble at his word' - Know this is the believing remnant from v1.	IPF
Isaiah 66:5	'Your brethren that hated you' - The apostate nation.	IPF
Isaiah 66:5	'he shall appear to your joy, and they shall be ashamed' - Describing the reaction of both groups at the Second Advent.	IPF
Isaiah 66:7	Israel is going to travail, and bring forth a Son, the Messiah. And when He comes, that will be 'how much more their fullness'-Romans 11:12.	IPF
Jeremiah	Tells them the 5th CoP is coming, get in line, or get judgment	GPPI
Jeremiah 1:17	'gird up thy loins' - Jeremiah has been given the task to tell the Hebrew people that they are about to go away into captivity if they do not return to the Lord and he knows they are not going to do that. God is saying to Jeremiah 'gird up thy loins' and don't be afraid of what I AM telling you. Take courage or don't be afraid. Be courageous. MM tying to 'having your loins girt about with truth'-Ephesians 6:14.	Ephesians Ephesians
Jeremiah 3:15-16	Don't be overly concerned about the ark, God doesn't really care	Ephesians
Jeremiah 11:1-5	God is doing exactly what Israel agreed to in the law contract	GPPI
Jeremiah 23	Divine Council	GPPI
Jeremiah 25:8-14	See outline of the 5th CoP BEFORE the 5th CoP kicks off	DivineCouncil
Jeremiah 31:13	Those that mourn will have their mourning turned into joy in the kingdom.	GPPI

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Jeremiah 31:13	'I will turn their mourning into joy, and will comfort them' - Ties to 'Blessed are they that mourn: for they shall be comforted.'-Matthew 5:4.	IPF
Jeremiah 31:31-34	New Covenant: Covenants only for spiritual fitness, Does NOT covenant for any land, king, throne, kingdom, or anything along those lines at all. We/The body of Christ are beneficiaries of the New Covenant via the Jehovahness Covenant. See Deuteronomy 29. See the New Covenant. See the change from physical, material blessings in the Old Covenant to spiritual blessings in the New Covenant. No material blessings whatsoever. Meant to be a replacement of the Old Covenant for Israel. The New Testament was given to those who were under the Old Testament. Understand:	Uncateg. Uncateg.
	* The New Covenant does not concern itself with Israel's material blessings of any kind	IPF
	* The New Covenant does not provide for the land, the physical kingdom or any such thing	IPF
Jeremiah 31:31-34	* The New Covenant provides spiritual blessings to the inner man	IPF
	Gives them spiritual fitness (perfect justification and perfect sanctification)	IPF
	* The New Covenant is appropriated on an individual basis	IPF
	* The New Covenant provides for a special relationship in which God will operate within the people by His Spirit	IPF
	* The New Covenant gives its members an intuitive knowledge of particular aspects of God and His character	IPF
	* The New Covenant provides for God's forgiveness and lack of memory of sin	IPF
	* The New Covenant will replace the old covenant of the Law	IPF
Jeremiah 31:31	'that I will make a new covenant' - Jeremiah says that this new covenant will not be like the old covenant, which was the covenant of the Law.	IPF
Jeremiah 31:31	'with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah' - Both kingdoms are in view.	IPF
Jeremiah 31:32	'my covenant they brake' - The Mosaic covenant.	IPF
	Five spiritual things or components of the New Covenant:	IPF
	1. 'I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts'-v33: Provides for "inner" changes to take place. Israel is going to benefit from what God is doing "in them." God is going to instruct them. Ties to godly thinking.	IPF
Jeremiah 31:33-34	2. 'will be their God, and they shall be my people'-v33: Is about a "state of being" between God and His people. He will 'be' their God and they will 'be' His people. Ties to godly living.	IPF
	3. 'they shall all know me'-v34: Has to do with an innate knowledge that will be present for Israel under the New Covenant. Know the Lord. Ties to godly labor.	IPF
	4. 'forgive their iniquity'-v34: Forgiveness	IPF
	5. 'remember their sin no more'-v34: Take the memory of sin and replace it with another memory so that He in fact does not remember anymore. Permanent At-one-ment.	IPF
Jeremiah 31:33	Wasn't always this way when they 'walked contrary' unto the Lord	GPPI
Jeremiah 31:34	No one will teach 'know the Lord' because they will already know Me. There are some things that the New Covenant will allow everyone to automatically understand about God's character and nature. An intuitive knowledge.	IPF
Jeremiah 31:34	'forgive their iniquity, and I will remember their sin no more' - Has to do with how God is going to deal with their sin issue. Not only will He forgive their iniquity, but God is going to do something that produces an effect on Himself; 'I will remember their sin no more'.	IPF
Jeremiah 31:34	'iniquity' - Has to do with the "offensiveness of sin or of something against God's character." The offensiveness that God has toward our sin. He will forgive that and take away the offensiveness of it. It will no longer to be an offense to Him.	IPF
Jeremiah 31:34	'and' - Is a connector showing two different things. Not just repeating himself or saying the same thing two different ways.	IPF
Jeremiah 36:21	Given the time for the 5th CoP-5th installment (70 year Babylonian captivity)	GPPI
Lamentations 2:17	4th CoP Prophecy: Judgment 1 Fulfilled	GPPI
Lamentations 3:42-48	See details of the 5th CoP	GPPI
Lamentations 5:1-16	See details of the 5th CoP	GPPI
	At the start of the 5th CoP, Ezekiel records the fact that the LORD leaves out of the land and goes back to the third heaven in a chariot carried by cherubim. Then, Satan and his cohorts, his army, his unclean spirits are now able, when God leaves Immanuel's land, they're able to come into the land and do to the land what he wanted to do all along. He wanted to come in and set up his base there, to establish his ways there, to corrupt that people. So they would never become the fulfillment of the Abrahamic covenant, that 'great nation'-Genesis 12:2 that God would use to give a blessing	IPF
		IPF
		IPF
		IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	to the whole world. When God does this, it almost looks as though God is playing into Satan's hands. God is doing the right thing and has great Wisdom until He revealed it all but you have to understand the rest of the story.	IPF
	* They are kicked out of the land to Assyria and Babylon.	IPF
	* They come back in the land.	IPF
	* They rebuild the temple.	IPF
	* The vain religious system gets worse and worse. They are adding to the law, they are encumbering the law.	IPF
	* There's 400 years of silence.	IPF
	* John the Baptist shows up to prepare the way of the Lord.	IPF
Ezekiel - Gospels	Then Jesus comes and He immediately begins to not only show the signs of the kingdom in healing everybody and casting out unclean spirits. Those unclean spirits get cast out to the outside borders of the land and they are not able to come back in. He gives the 12 the power to do this and even the 70 to do this. They came back joyful saying 'even the devils are subject unto us through thy Name'-Luke 10:17. And Jesus said 'rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven'-Luke 10:20. These spirits are the armor of the 'strong man' (Matthew 12; Mark 3). They constitute his stronghold, what Satan is trusting in. The unclean spirits are prevalent, there's a legion in one guy (Mark 5:9; Luke 8:30). These things are permeating all over the land. Don't have a record in your Bible of everyone the Lord healed and everyone He cast unclean spirits out of because the gospel writers say if everything the Lord did was written down, the books of the world could not contain it (John 20:25). He is cleaning them up so they can receive a message but they are a rebellious people that are going to reject that message and put Him on the Cross. He is going to remove that judicial blindness and remove that cloak for their sin, they're going to get a time of repentance to Israel, get 3 honest opportunities that they reject and it culminates with the stoning of Stephen (Acts 7:54-56). He cleaned them up during His earthly ministry and the final thing He needed to do is defeat the adversary, which He does when He functions as the Redeemer on the Cross. When the Lord was here, He made known to them 'the way of righteousness'-2 Peter 2:21 and delivered unto them 'the holy commandment'-2 Peter 2:21. He cleaned that law up and gave it to them, free of encumbrances that they had put on it that made the law 'of none effect'-Mark 7:13.	IPF IPF IPF IPF IPF IPF IPF IPF IPF IPF IPF
Ezekiel 1 - 11	Shows the 5th CoP coming on them with the Lord leaving	GPPI
Ezekiel 1 - 10	Divine Council	DivineCouncil
Ezekiel 16	See Israel's 'abominations' are the same has when the land was Satan's 'hotbed of evil'	GPPI
	They are coming to see the Lord and they'll pass by the pit and they'll see Satan and they'll say this is the one that made kingdoms tremble? This one?	GPPI/EoM
	They see it this way because they have finally seen things for what they really are (GH: After the plan of evil is destroyed and God's lifts the veil and covering off of the people and the nations.). We got sold a bill of goods. We got lied to. We paid a lot of money and got an empty sack. There's a righteous rule being set up on the earth and they understand that finally. That is the destruction of the plan of evil. I AM going to lay you in front of people so that they can come by and look at you and know that this has been the end result of this. Understand that in the kingdom, hell is actually an open exhibit on the ground. The apostate nation is going to be on the ground in the unquenchable fire on this earth in the eternal kingdom.	GPPI/EoM GPPI/EoM GPPI/EoM GPPI/EoM
Ezekiel 28:17-19	People will see this is the one that headed it all up, these are the ones that confederated with him, these are the ones that took that mark, they are going to see a constant reminder of what that was. God is erecting a permanent testimony of what it is like for those who have followed the adversary. Will be in sight of everyone in the kingdom. Ties to Isaiah 14:16-17.	GPPI/EoM GPPI/EoM
Ezekiel 28:14	Cherubim and Seraphim are throne guardians. It's a job description. They have a task that they are performing. These throne guardians are to protect holy spaces from being defiled.	DivineCouncil DivineCouncil
Ezekiel 28:14	'anointed' - Something special about him (GH: Lucifer) that differentiated him from other cherubs.	DivineCouncil
Ezekiel 28:14	'cherub' - Cherubs are throne guardians. Lucifer covered the Throne of God. Is a job description but he is part of the Divine Council.	DivineCouncil
Ezekiel 28:14	'mountain of God' - Is the mount of the assembly. Is the mountain where the divine council meets. When we get into the heavenly places, this is still going to be the meeting place. There will still be Divine Council meetings on Mt. Zion but it's going to be THAT Mt. Zion (MM points to the third heaven). Israel will have divine council meetings too and they will be on Mt. Zion on the earth.	DivineCouncil DivineCouncil
Exekiel 29 - 30	See God breaking the pride of Egypt's power similar to the 2nd CoP	GPPI
	Exposure policy prophecy - when the Lord comes, He will say and do things that will cause a polarization so that the remnant would declare who they were and the apostate nation would declare who they were. The line would be clearly drawn between them. John pulls this same terminology into his	IPF IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	gospel. See in the gospels and the Hebrew epistles. Talks about two time periods:	IPF
Ezekiel 34	1. The days of the Messiah when the Lord begins to put this exposure policy in motion. 2. Out in the Lord's Day up until the start of the kingdom.	IPF IPF
	The exposure policy will ultimately decide who is going into the kingdom and who is not. Will choose up sides before that, but that's going to be the end result. See phrases the Lord used in His earthly ministry only recorded by John. Also see Isaiah 65. NOTE: This was also already happening in Ezekiel's day. Israel's religious leaders had already established the vain religious system and that ball was already rolling back at the beginning of the 5th CoP.	IPF IPF
Ezekiel 34:1-2	The exposure policy prophecy. The Lord is going to come as 'the good Shepherd'-John 10:11.	IPF
Ezekiel 34:2	'the shepherds of Israel' - Israel's religious leaders. This not only applies in Ezekiel's day but also as the 5th CoP continues. Know this because the Lord talks about Him coming to divide His sheep and He doesn't show up until the 5th CoP-4th installment.	IPF
Ezekiel 34:3-4	Talking to the religious leaders.	IPF
Ezekiel 34:4	Not just a list of general indictments, these are specific things that Israel is going through that the religious leaders were supposed to be attending to, but they did not.	IPF
Ezekiel 34:4	'neither have ye sought that which was lost' - Indicting Israel's religious leaders about Jesus coming to 'seek and to save that which was lost'-Luke 19:10	IPF
Ezekiel 34:5-6	See the indictment against the shepherds (the religious leaders of Israel) and the miserable status of the sheep.	IPF
Ezekiel 34:8	Israel's religious leaders were supposed to be doing some specific things for the nation but the nation had no shepherd. This is why the Lord calls the 12. They are going to begin the spiritual work for the nation that the religious leaders were supposed to have been carrying out themselves. And He is going to equip them to do this because He is not going to stay here. He is only going to be here 3.5 years, so someone's going to have to be equipped to do this work because there is going to be a little flock that needs that shepherding.	IPF IPF
Ezekiel 34:10	'I am against the shepherds; and I will require my flock at their hand, and cause them to cease from feeding the flock' - This is why the Lord calls unto Him His apostles, to charge them with doing what Israel's shepherds were not doing; feeding the flock.	IPF
Ezekiel 34:11	Fulfilled when the Lord came to seek 'the lost sheep of the house of Israel'-Matthew 15:24.	IPF
Ezekiel 34:12-13	This passage is what John records of Jesus' actions. He is not sent but unto the 'lost sheep of the house of Israel'-Matthew 15:24. the Lord declares that He is the 'good shepherd'-John 10:11, and He is come to 'seek His sheep'-v11. He gathers His sheep unto Himself and delivers them from the self-serving shepherds.	IPF IPF
Ezekiel 34:14-15	This is a process that begins back in the Lord's day and finishes out in the day of wrath.	IPF
Ezekiel 34:15	Gives remembrance of Psalm 23, which also applies out in the Lord's Day.	IPF
Ezekiel 34:15	'lie down' - Not just terminology for shepherds and sheep. There are things in the Psalms that talk about this and are connected with this.	IPF
Ezekiel 34:16	Notice the John 10 terminology. These are not things that have no specific meaning, these are specific issues that are facing the remnant. These are the same things in the indictments of the shepherds earlier in the chapter that they weren't doing. To do this, the Lord is going to have to make manifest a wedge/division among the people. He is going to have to make them choose up a side.	IPF
Ezekiel 34:16	'I will seek that which was lost' - See the terminology coming up again.	IPF
Ezekiel 34:17	'I judge between cattle and cattle, between the rams and the he goats' - In order to accomplish the last phrase in v16, the Lord is going to come along and establish a wedge/division among the people. Some cattle are going to be His, and some are not.	IPF
Ezekiel 34:17	'I judge between cattle and cattle' - In order to accomplish the last phrase in v16, the Lord is going to come along and establish a wedge/division among the people. Some cattle are going to be His, and some are not.	IPF
Ezekiel 34:20	'fat cattle' - The apostate nation and their leaders.	IPF
Ezekiel 34:20	'lean cattle' - The believing remnant. See 'I will destroy the fat and the strong'-v16.	IPF
Ezekiel 34:22-24	Refers to the 'one fold'-John 10:16 of John's gospel which sweeps all the way through to the kingdom.	IPF
Ezekiel 34:22	'judge between cattle and cattle' - In order to accomplish the last phrase in v16, the Lord is going to come along and establish a manifest wedge/division among the people, so you are obviously in this herd or that herd.	IPF
Ezekiel 34:23	'I will set up one shepherd over them' - Takes us all the way to the kingdom.	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Ezekiel 34:23	'my servant David' - David will be resurrected and be king over Israel in the kingdom. Jesus will be the King of kings. He is the King over everything.	IPF
Ezekiel 36:16-28	See Israel's need for the prescription for cleansing. Ties to Matthew 3.	GPPI/EoM
Ezekiel 36:25	See Part 1a of Israel's prescription for cleansing	GPPI/EoM
Ezekiel 36:26-27	See Part 1b of Israel's prescription for cleansing-'put My Spirit in you'	GPPI/EoM
Ezekiel 36:28	See the kingdom they will dwell in	GPPI/EoM
Ezekiel 36:33-35	In the kingdom, the land will be refreshed like it was in the Garden of Eden	GPPI
Ezekiel 40 - 48	Talks about the temple that will be located north of the New Jerusalem and what is going to be going on there. There is a certain business that will be carried on there in the Millennium. The temple will be built by the Lord Himself after He returns from His Second Advent. See a breakdown of the land as the tribes possess the land and that break-down is different than it ever has been in their history.	IPF
	Ezekiel is taken forward in time to see something that takes place after the day of wrath is completed. It is the time of the kingdom and Ezekiel is shown the land of Israel in a condition that it has never seen. Ezekiel is given a rod and measures the millennial temple. He sees the breakdown of the land according to the tribes in way that it has never before been divided. At the time Ezekiel sees all this, the heavenly city, the New Jerusalem has not yet come down, but Ezekiel does see the framework that has been prepared for it to sit on. When Ezekiel was not in the land - 25 years into the captivity. When he is in Babylon, the Spirit is going to transport him to Israel to see some things. Transported both geographically and in time.	IPF
	A nutshell or hub of information for the 5th CoP; get time schedule & 5 revelations each which are built and dependent on the previous one:	IPF
	1. get amplified details about the Gentile dominions in the 5th CoP. (Ch 2)	GPPI
Ezekiel 40	Description of the 5th CoP from beginning to end. This is the 'times of the Gentiles'-Luke 21:24	IPF
	2. given their beastly characteristics as Satan utilizes them (Ch 7)	GPPI
	Return for detail and get more details on parts of the 5th CoP.	IPF
	3. defines the Gentile dominions' personalities and peoples (ethnic & geographic) (Ch 8)	GPPI
	Return for detail and get more details on the 5th CoP-2nd installment to 5th CoP-5th installment. Omits the 5th CoP-1st installment - it's over.	IPF
Daniel	4. deals with the missing 'time factor' or time schedule of the 5th CoP (Ch 9)	GPPI
	Return for detail and get more details on the time element of 5th CoP-2nd installment to 5th CoP-5th installment.	IPF
	5. Return for detail and get more details on 5th CoP-2nd installment to the 5th CoP-5th installment. Mostly on the 5th CoP-5th installment. (Ch 10-12)	IPF
	See God revealing things a step at a time. They way information is laid out in the Book of Daniel. Needed to understand the Book of Revelation.	IPF
	Four kingdoms (fifth represents a division) during 'the times of the Gentiles'	GPPI
Daniel 2		GPPI
Daniel 2:38	* 'gold' - Babylon/Nebuchadnezzar (1st kingdom) [70 years - Babylonian Dominion]	GPPI
Daniel 2:39	* 'silver' - Medes & Persians (2nd kingdom) [49 years – Medo-Persian Dominion]	GPPI
Daniel 2:39	* 'brass' (3rd kingdom) [434 years – Grecian Dominion - Greece: 3rd; Roman: 4th]	GPPI
Daniel 2:40	* 'iron' (4th kingdom)	GPPI
Daniel 2:41	* 'iron & clay (5th kingdom divided) [7 years – Assyrian Dominion or the antichrist empire]	GPPI
Daniel 2:44	The Millennial Kingdom	GPPI
Daniel 4:17	'the decree of the watchers, and the demand by the word of the holy ones' - The Divine Council. Use 1 Kings 22 as a pattern - God says OK we've got to find a way to humble Nebuchadnezzar, how are we going to do that? And someone will say let's make him a little bit crazy and let him wander out there like a beast of the field and eat grass and the wet of the dew will be on him because he doesn't have enough sense to come indoors. Just let him kind of go nuts for a while and then we'll bring him back. And the Lord goes I like that. Daniel is saying this is going to be a lesson for you, Nebuchadnezzar.	DivineCouncil
	'watchers' - Good guys. These are cosmic beings that are watching things that are going on in Babylon and with Nebuchadnezzar. And when they decide that things have gone too far, they make a decree to remove Nebuchadnezzar for seven years. They are not operating apart from God, but they are acting on His behalf.	DivineCouncil
		DivineCouncil
		DivineCouncil
Daniel 4:17	'holy ones' - Good guys.	DivineCouncil
Daniel 4:17	GH: AI - Add PoA commentary.	DivineCouncil
Daniel 7 - 8	See kingdom that follows Babylon is the Medes & Persians (2:39->8:20)	GPPI

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Daniel 7	See the temple will be rebuilt 8.5 months into the tribulation	GPPI
Daniel 7:9-10	The Divine Council would be part of a judgment. MM says you have to get it in your mind, when you get up there, you are going to have a job as part of God's Divine Council. And we are going to have our finger in every pie. It's not because He can't but God is not going to do anything unilaterally. He is going to say what do you guys think?	DivineCouncil DivineCouncil
Daniel 7:9	'the Ancient of days' - The God of Israel.	DivineCouncil
Daniel 7:10	'thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him' - These are council members. They are all standing there before the Lord and they are meeting to decide the fate of these 4 beasts. MM promises if you get this Divine Council thing in your head you will read your Bible differently. They are going to decide what happens to the 4 beasts.	DivineCouncil DivineCouncil
Daniel 7:23-25	Talking about the afflictions of the believing remnant in the day of wrath.	IPF
Daniel 7:25	'shall wear out the saints of the most High' - Reference concerning the afflictions of the believing remnant during the day of wrath.	IPF
Daniel 7:25	'wear out' - Not wear down or making them weary. To get rid of them.	IPF
Daniel 7:27	See the end times of the nation, God giving some reassurance of Israel's future dominance	GPPI
Daniel 8	See the vision/revelation Daniel is told to 'consider'-Daniel 9:23.	GPPI
Daniel 9	See the time schedule and division for the 5th CoP	GPPI
Daniel 9:2	How you know the 'weeks'-v24 are weeks of years or 7s of years	GPPI
Daniel 9:3	Daniel praying to understand the 5th CoP time schedule	GPPI
Daniel 9:11-14	Daniel recounting Israel's evil and the curses they received	GPPI
Daniel 9:23	Daniel getting pointed back to the revelation in Chapter 8	GPPI
Daniel 9:24	Six things that must happen to have the kingdom established (none happened yet)	GPPI
Daniel 9:24	Six things that need to be accomplished by the end of the 70 (7-62-1) weeks (of years).	IPF
Daniel 9:24	'thy people' - The nation of Israel.	IPF
Daniel 9:24	'thy holy city' - Jerusalem.	IPF
Daniel 9:24	The 'seventy weeks' prophecy: are 70 weeks of years - 490 years (3 Parts):	GPPI
Daniel 9:25	1. 'seven weeks' - 49 years; Medes & Persians; 5th CoP-2nd installment prophecy	GPPI
Daniel 9:25	2. 'three score and two weeks' - 434 years	GPPI
Daniel 9:25	* 400 years - 5th CoP-3rd installment prophecy (between Malachi & Matthew) a 'famine...of hearing the words of the Lord' - Amos 8:11	GPPI
Daniel 9:25	* 34 years - 5th CoP-4th installment prophecy (days of the Messiah)	GPPI
Daniel 9:25	'to restore and to build Jerusalem' - 5th CoP-2nd installment prophecy. The 49 years when the temple and city are being rebuilt.	IPF
Daniel 9:25	'the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublous times' - 5th CoP-2nd installment prophecy	GPPI
Daniel 9:26	'shall Messiah be cut off' - marker for the end of the 5th CoP-4th installment	GPPI
Daniel 9:26	'the prince that shall come' - Lower case 'prince' - antichrist, which shall bring 'desolations'. Compare to upper case 'Prince' in v25.	IPF
Daniel 9:27	'he' - Is 'the prince that shall come'-v26.	IPF
Daniel 9:27	3. 'one week' - 7 years; Daniel's 70th week; the Lord's day of Wrath-5th CoP-5th installment (part of the last days)	GPPI
Daniel 9:27	'in the midst of the week...abominations he shall make it desolate' - Jesus returns for detail and talks about 'the abomination of desolation'-Matthew 24:15, which happens at the mid-point of Daniel's 70th week.	IPF
Daniel 10:21	Shows all the principalities rebelled with Lucifer except Michael	GPPI
Daniel 11 - 12	Get the time table for the 5th CoP-5th installment - the day of wrath	GPPI
Daniel 12	Concerns to 5th CoP-5th installment, the day of wrath. See there was going to be another body of truth to guide them in the last days.	IPF
Daniel 12:1	'a time of trouble, such as never was' - The day of the Lord. The day of wrath.	IPF
Daniel 12:4-10	Daniel is told that there is coming a time when the information will be increased but that will not be until the time of the end. Until that time, the words will be closed up and sealed. The latter half of the 70th Week is what is in view because everything comes to a head during that time. Testimony of Jesus Christ prophecy. See John 14:26. Daniel is told to seal the book to the 'time of the end'. That is, the things contained here will not come into play until that time. The LORD gives you the whole 5th CoP here.	IPF IPF IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Daniel 12:4	* Daniel carried away in the 1st installment.	IPF
	* He gets the 4th vision during the 2nd installment.	IPF
	* 'many shall run to and fro' in the 3rd installment.	IPF
	* 'knowledge shall be increased' in the 4th and 5th installment.	IPF
Daniel 12:4	'the time of the end' - Or end times. When God is going to increase knowledge - Hebrews - Revelation. GH: And the gospels?	IPF
Daniel 12:4	'many shall run to and fro' - Ties to 'they shall run to and fro'-Amos 8:12 - famine of hearing the words of the LORD.	IPF
	'and knowledge shall be increased' - Incorrectly attributed to technological advances in our day, thus indicating that we are living in the "end times."	IPF
	Not that kind of knowledge. It's knowledge about 'the time of the end'. Those who find themselves living in those "end times" should look not only at Daniel's information, but also they will be given "increased knowledge" of those end times. This "increased knowledge" is exactly what John receives	IPF
	when he is shown the things recorded in the Book of Revelation. Following the 400 years of silence, is the "days of the Messiah" which heralded by John the Baptist and then Jesus begins His earthly ministry. It is at that time that knowledge begins to be increased. GH: Which one? The Lord gives	IPF
Daniel 12:4	instructions to the apostles and the little flock. But even He says that won't be all they need. He tells them that when the Holy Ghost is come, He will	IPF
	guide them into "all truth" that they will need in those end times. Tied to the knowledge already given, why it is 'increased'. Starts in the Olivette	IPF
	Discourse in Matthew 24.	IPF
Daniel 12:6	Daniel already understands from Jeremiah that the 5th CoP-1st installment is 70 years long. He is asking how much more will there be?	IPF
Daniel 12:7	'time, times, and an half' - 3.5 - the last 3.5 years of the 7-year tribulation.	IPF
Daniel 12:8	'I understood not' - Daniel is shown a lot of things and he says I don't get it, I don't understand. Get some of these answers in Revelation.	IPF
Daniel 12:9	You not going to understand 'the time of the end'. The answers to the questions will be given to those living at that time. When knowledge is	IPF
	increased.	IPF
Daniel 12:9	'the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end' - Not going to get additional information GH: until the 'last days' or 'last time'?	IPF
Daniel 12:10	Shows that the remnant is purified through the corrective doctrine and they are given wisdom to understand things Daniel didn't.	IPF
Hosea	A contemporary of Isaiah, focuses on the 5th CoP-5th installment	GPPI
Hosea 1	Told to marry a harlot which represents what Israel is doing to the Lord. Children names are a warning of what God will do to them in the 5th CoP.	GPPI
Hosea 1:6-10	This has in mind the 5th cycle of punishment where God said "Ye are not my people" and in spite of that there was coming a time when it would be	IPF
	said "ye are the children of the living God." They would be put on display to His honor and glory as He destroyed apostate Israel.	IPF
Hosea 2:12-14	'speak comfortably' (see Isaiah 40:2) at beginning of 5th CoP-4th installment	GPPI
Hosea 2:12-14	'wilderness' - where John the Baptist started out	GPPI
Hosea 5:14-15	Marker for the beginning of the 5th CoP-3rd installment	GPPI
Hosea 13:9-16	Jehovahness in a nutshell, specifically the 'I am your provision' aspect	GPPI
Hosea 14	See that God has to deal with them on the basis of His grace	GPPI
Joel 2:11	The day of wrath ends with the day of the Lord/Armageddon campaign	GPPI
Joel 2:28-31	Prophecy from one end of the last days to the other.	GPPI/EoM
Joel 2:28-29	EoM/Pentecost Prophecy (Acts 2:15-16)	GPPI/EoM
Joel 2:30	End of Daniel's 70th week/day of wrath prophecy.	GPPI/EoM
Joel 2:31	'30 Days of Darkness', the Armageddon when the Lord Returns Prophecy	GPPI/EoM
Joel 2:32	Opportunity to repent and ('shall') be delivered from the day of wrath and the baptism by fire.	GPPI/EoM
Joel 3:1-6	Gives a description of the way things will be for the remnant just before the extermination policy is put into effect in the last half of the week. At that	IPF
	time, the members of the remnant will be sold into slavery and afflicted.	IPF
Joel 3:1	The scattering of the people and the parting of the land takes place at the midpoint of the 70th Week.	IPF
	See details of what is happening in Judah and Jerusalem and what they are doing to the believing remnant's families. They are taking their children	IPF
Joel 3:3-6	and they are selling them off - child slave labor. This is the 'trying of your faith'-James 1:3 example. Imagine how difficult it will be for the remnant to	IPF
	hold firm.	IPF
Joel 3:3	'they have cast lots for my people; and have given a boy for an harlot, and sold a girl for wine' - Ties to 'fiery trials'-1 Peter 4:12.	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Joel 3:3	'have given a boy for an harlot' - Trading a young boy for a time with a harlot.	IPF
Joel 3:3	'sold a girl for wine' - Trading a young girl for a bottle of wine.	IPF
Joel 3:6	'The children also of Judah and the children of Jerusalem have ye sold unto the Grecians' - Ties to 'fiery trials'-1 Peter 4:12.	IPF
	Recaps the 4 previous CoPs that have already come upon the nation	GPPI
	* 1st CoP-v6	GPPI
Amos 4:6-12	* 2nd CoP-v7-8	GPPI
	* 3rd CoP-v9	GPPI
	* 4th CoP-v10	GPPI
	* 5th CoP-v11-12	GPPI
Amos 8:11-14	5th CoP-3rd installment prophecy	GPPI
Amos 8:11-12	* The first part of the 5th CoP-4th installment is the 400 years of silence when there will be a drought of hearing the words of the Lord.	IPF
Amos 8:11	* 'famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the Lord' - 400 years of silence	IPF
Amos 8:12	* 'they shall run to and fro to seek the word of the Lord, and shall not find it' - During the time where there is no word from the LORD and no	IPF
Amos 8:12	prophet for Israel. Ties to 'many shall run to and fro'-Daniel 12:4.	IPF
Micah 4:1-2	When the word of the Lord goes out from Jerusalem, it goes to the Gentiles & their response.	GPPI
Micah 5:3	5th CoP-3rd installment prophecy	GPPI
Micah 7:6	Prophecy of the division between the little flock/believers and the apostate nation/unbelievers starting at the Cross.	GPPI/EoM
Zephaniah 1:14-18	Great & Terrible Day of the Lord Prophecy (in the 5th CoP-5th installment)	GPPI
Zephaniah 1:14-18	Another passage that speaks to an education on the day of wrath. See the provision for the remnant to make it through the day of wrath.	IPF
Zephaniah 1:15	See the similar terminology to Joel 2.	IPF
Zephaniah 1:18	'Neither their silver nor their gold shall be able to deliver them' - They are counting on silver and gold are those counting on the vain religious system to deliver them, but it won't do them any good when the day comes. Ties to 'Your gold and silver is cankered'-James 5:3.	IPF
Zephaniah 2	After reading Zephaniah 1, get the impression none will escape.	IPF
Zephaniah 2:3	Are those who respond to the gospel of the kingdom and the things which they have heard. There is a provision for the remnant in the day of wrath, IF they do what they are supposed to do.	IPF
Zephaniah 2:3	'all ye meek of the earth' - Reminds of 'the meek shall inherit the earth'-Psalm 37:11 and 'the meek: for they shall inherit the earth'-Matthew 5:5.	IPF
Zephaniah 2:3	'shall be hid in the day of the Lord's anger' - What the believing remnant needs to do to have the cup of God's protective Hand over them - 'seek righteousness, seek meekness'. There is a provision made for the believing remnant in the day of wrath if they do what they're supposed to do. This is what makes it different for them. They will be hidden in places provided for by the Lord.	IPF
Haggai - Malachi	See Israel's vain religious system responded incorrectly to the 400 years of silence. They took God's silence to what they were doing as "approval."	IPF
Haggai 2:6-7	Speaking to a people who are looking to "escape" and be "hidden" in the day of wrath. They are offered a 'better resurrection'-Hebrews 11:35 by holding firm unto the end their profession. When this Guy comes, the kingdom comes with Him.	IPF
Haggai 2:6	'Yet once, it is a little while, and I will shake the heavens, and the earth' - Quoted in 'Yet once more I shake not the earth only, but also heaven'-Hebrews 12:26.	IPF
	See the 4 ways they should 'behold' their Messiah - reason why there are only 4 Gospels:	GPPI
	1. Servant Mark Zechariah 3:8	GPPI
Zechariah	2. Man Luke Zechariah 6:12	GPPI
	3. King Matthew Zechariah 9:9	GPPI
	4. Fellow/Deity John Zechariah 13:7	GPPI
Zechariah 13	See the two hallmark signs of the kingdom: 1. healing the sick 2. casting out devils	GPPI
Zechariah 13:7-9	See an outline of Israel's program:	GPPI/EoM
Zechariah 13:7-8	* Talking about the day of wrath.	GPPI/EoM
Zechariah 13:7	* 'smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered' - Refers to the crucifixion.	GPPI/EoM

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Zechariah 13:7	* 'I will turn mine hand upon the little ones' - Think of God cupping His Hand of protection over the believing remnant ('little ones')	GPPI/EoM
Zechariah 13:8	* Tells you only a 1/3 will be left.	GPPI/EoM
Zechariah 13:9	* God is going to protect them in the day of wrath and will refine the 1/3 so they are ready for the kingdom and purge the 2/3.	GPPI/EoM
Zechariah 13:9	* 'I will say, It is my people: and they shall say, The Lord is my God' - The 'walk contrary' issues of the CoP are fixed in the kingdom.	GPPI/EoM
Zechariah 14:1-9	Great & Terrible Day of the Lord Prophecy (in the 5th CoP-5th installment)	GPPI
Zechariah 14:1-2	* Things happening in the day of wrath.	GPPI/EoM
Zechariah 14:3	* The Armageddon campaign.	GPPI/EoM
Zechariah 14:4	* 'his feet shall stand in that day upon the mount of Olives' - When He comes back at His Second Advent.	GPPI/EoM
Zechariah 14:9	'the Lord shall be king over all the earth' - GH: Kingdom prophecy.	IPF
Zechariah 14:9	'his name one' - See the issue of His Name.	IPF
Malachi	No prophet after Malachi until John the Baptist shows up (400 years)	GPPI
Malachi 3:1	John the Baptist Prophecy	GPPI
Malachi 3:1	'messenger of the covenant' - Jesus at His 1st Advent	GPPI
Malachi 3:16-4:3	See indictment has been leveled against the vain religious system of the nation.	IPF
Malachi 3:16	'a book of remembrance' - It is the remnant that's being referred to as those written in the 'book of remembrance'. This book is important as it comes into play in the last part of the 5th cycle (the Tribulation) as recorded in Revelation.	IPF
Malachi 3:18	'discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not' - Happens during the day of the Lord's wrath. See the wedge/division principle.	IPF
Malachi 4:1-3	See the manifest wedge/division that is being produced between the righteous (the believing remnant) and the wicked (apostate nation). The division will expose who is who in Israel. This division making process was put into motion in the Lord's earthly ministry and continues on in the Lord's Day when the remnant will be equipped to tell the counterfeit from the true. And in that day, a polarization will take place so that the nation will choose a side and declare whose side they are on. Ties to 'judgment and fiery indignation'-Hebrews 10:27.	IPF
Malachi 4:1	Jesus at His 2nd Advent	GPPI
Malachi 4:1	See the judgments that 'devour adversaries'-Hebrews 10:27 in the tribulation.	IPF
Malachi 4:2-3	See the rewards for the believing remnant that 'hold fast'-Hebrews 10:23.	IPF
Malachi 4:5	Great & Terrible Day of the Lord Prophecy (in the 5th CoP-5th installment)	GPPI
Malachi 4:5	Why Elijah was taken by God in a whirlwind	GPPI
	Background: Originally, the Torah was the first 5 books of the O.T. But the Torah became known as all 3 sections of the O.T. - the law, the prophets, and the Psalms or writings. Then in the Jewish religion, what they began to do (and it started even before Isaiah) but when the 5th CoP began, and Isaiah, being the first 5th CoP prophet, he talked about all of that had really come to a head with Israel. They had compromised themselves by adding 'the tradition of men'-Mark 7:8 and 'the commandments of men'-Mark 7:7 to the law and encumbered it. Not just covered it up, but had actually created a system whereby anyone who obeyed what they now called the law, they would actually be violating 'the commandment of God'-Mark 7-8. They were violating the essence of the law by that which they had added to the law. Why it is necessary for the believing remnant to stand in such stark contrast from the vain religious system because that system, God will destroy in the day of wrath along with the satanic policy of evil. There is a testimony and an impact that the remnant is designed to have during this time. Referring to the Mosaic law that was encumbered, encrusted, polluted and made 'of none effect'-Mark 7:13 by all the 'dross'-Isaiah 1:25 or oral tradition and 'commandments of men'-Mark 7:8 that were added to it. During the Lord's earthly ministry, He pointed out the elements of the vain religious system that were an abomination to Him. He gives the remnant corrective doctrine on how not to behave in this fashion. Examples:	IPF
Israel's VRS (Vain Religious System)	* Does not honor God or follow the commands at all	IPF
	* Sowing 'discord among the brethren'-Proverbs 6:19	IPF
	* Created a system that exempted them from the law when their own traditions violated the law	IPF
	- The baptism of washing of hands to sanctify the hands, allowing them to eat what they wanted	IPF
	- Forgiving people who didn't take care of their parents if they said they can't because they are giving a gift to the temple	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	- They created a tradition that exempted Israel's religious leaders from being adulterers (see John 8:1-11).	IPF
	Was in play for the entire 5th CoP and will be at its apex when you get to the tribulation. God absolutely hates this vain religious system, which began to teach the very opposite of the law for the religious leaders own gain. The leaders didn't want to give up these positions. This is why the remnant are admonished to live in such contrast to it. By their tradition, they violated the law. And every man that thought he would keep that and thought he was keeping the law and pleasing God, was an abomination to God. God hated that.	IPF
	Started when Israel began to take the Mosaic law that was given to them and they began to add things to it. They began to so cover up the law with these other things - their tradition about this and a command about that, etc. that it actually made the law 'of none effect'-Mark 7:13. Pre-dated the Pharisees. Jesus talked about this. They encrusted and encased and covered up the law with all these extra trappings Isaiah calls 'dross'-Isaiah 1:25.	IPF
	They didn't think it was a vain religious system, they thought the law and everything they added to it was what they were supposed to do. And generations were born into it so the belief was very strong. Made a system where they thought they were pleasing God, but in reality they were displeasing God. Made it impossible for anyone in the nation to be 'doers of the word'-James 1:22. If the apostate nation will kill the believing remnant thinking that they 'doeth God service'-John 16:2, they must believe the vain religious system is the real thing. Started at the start of the 5th CoP and by the time Jesus arrives on the scene, it's even worse. Started out as things they would say as an oral tradition and that got handed down as if it was just part of the law. And by the time Jesus shows up, these oral traditions got written down. Called the Babylonian Talmud, 22 volumes. like an Encyclopedia.	IPF
Israel's VRS (Vain Religious System)	More background: There are several books written by Jewish scholars where they are making a defense of what they call the Torah. But their definition of the Torah is not just the law of Moses, not just the O.T., but it is the Talmud. The English version of the Talmud is 22 volumes, like an encyclopedia. These are the encumbrances that were added to the law. The visual comparison of the size of the Talmud compared to your Bible is stark. You can see how much the religious leaders added to the law of Moses. Originally, it was an oral tradition that was not written down because they did not want it to be confused as on par with what they considered the Holy Scriptures. But they began to memorize it and taught their students to memorize it. Someone that did this would be looked at with great honor and prestige. After a period of time, someone came up with the idea that when Moses received the written Torah, he received the oral Talmud at the same time. That put the oral Talmud on the same level with the written scriptures so they began to promote it. This is a given now. Today, they will say God gave the law to Moses and then He gave the oral tradition to Moses, so they both came about the same time. If this was true, don't you think we would get one verse to indicate this? Even in their own law, there is no reference to an oral tradition. None. Shows there was a clever plan of evil to cover up what was going on, to cover up the scriptures. And they did that by surrounding it with traditions and commandments that they invented. This is happening with the scriptures all over again in this DOGG.	IPF
Israel's VRS (Vain Religious System)	Don't confuse Satan's policy of evil with the apostate nation and the vain religious system's rejection of the remnant. These are two different prongs. The believing remnant gets it from all directions so they really have to be grounded in the word.	IPF
Israel's VRS (Vain Religious System)	Everything Jesus did in his earthly ministry both before and after the Cross and everything he will do, from His actions in the last days to avenge His cause with Israel and destroy the plan of evil to His coming to set up his kingdom and bless them unconditionally, was for the outworking of God's Jehovah-ness to the nation Israel. It is what his name, Jehovah, is designed to mean. Israel's only hope is that God will put His Jehovah-ness into effect and give them the benefits of it by grace. That is the only way they will get the kingdom, become a "great nation," rule on the earth as the administrators of God's righteousness and provide for the reconciliation and repossession of the earth unto God's dominion and authority. If God does not, by His Jehovah-ness provide it for them and by His grace give it to them, they will never get it. This subject of God's Jehovah-ness and grace is the main storyline to everything that happens to Israel. This means that every curse, every judgment, every chastisement under the law contract, is meant demonstrate to them that God's Jehovah-ness and grace is their only hope. He is the only way they will achieve these things.	IPF
GH: God's Jehovah-ness & Jesus' Ministry	The Cross was a necessary part of God's Plan, not a derailing or hindering of His Plan at all. Though the nation at large and even the disciples did not understand that Jesus came to die on the Cross, it was clearly God's intention for His Son to function as Israel's kinsman Redeemer and fulfill the first mandate of the Davidic Covenant. This seems strange considering they walked with Him for 3.5 years. He mentions this but in some way they are blinded to the truth of it and they don't get it. But it is God's intention for Jesus to function on the Cross as Israel's Kinsman Redeemer and fulfill the first mandate of the Davidic covenant. Israel's program continues after the Cross. The Cross is the ultimate or pinnacle of the rejection of Jesus and His ministry/message.	GPPI
GH: The necessity of the Cross	Sequence of Jesus' Ministry:	GPPI
		GPPI/EoM
		GPPI/EoM
		GPPI/EoM
		GPPI/EoM
		GPPI/EoM
		IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	* When Jesus comes and when He is born into the world, He is the 'only begotten of the Father'-John 1:18. Only begotten refers to the Lord's coming into the world when He was born of a virgin.	IPF
	* He is anointed while He is here to perform His task as a Redeemer.	IPF
	* When He comes into the world, He takes on flesh and is made 'a little lower than the angels'-Hebrews 2:8.	IPF
	* One of the primary things Jesus is doing when He comes is He is stripping away the vain religious system's encumbrances to the law and liberating it from all these man-made commandments and following it up with corrective doctrine to correct their thinking about what Israel is offering them and about what God intends for them to be looking at.	IPF
	* The religious leaders reject the ministry of Jesus and that rejection reaches a zenith on the Cross when He is put to death. [That rejection continues as the Holy Ghost bears witness to the resurrection of Jesus Christ in the EoM. When that time is over, the next thing to do, is to speak to them in His wrath.]	IPF
	* Next, He dies on the Cross and functions as Israel's kinsman Redeemer, the first mandate of the Davidic Covenant.	IPF
	- It was necessary for Him to fulfill this first mandate before He can put into effect the following four.	IPF
	- This was the only one that was GH: in the balance. Now it has been fulfilled, the other 4 are locked in and inevitable.	IPF
The Sequence of Jesus' Ministry	* Upon His Resurrection, He receives the declaration from the Father, a decree is made 'Thou are my Son, this day have I begotten thee'-Psalm 2:7. Therefore, He is the 'first begotten of the dead'-Revelation 1:5. First begotten has to do with following His resurrection from the dead.	IPF
	* He receives His inheritance and in connection with that He obtains 'a more excellent name'-Hebrews 1:4 than the angels. This will happen between the time He functions as Redeemer (the Cross) and the time he functions as Israel's Deliverer (Day of Wrath). He is not going to get it until He is 'standing'. So when the EoM is over and He is getting ready to stand, He is getting ready to take possession of His inheritance.	IPF
	* He is seated at the right hand of the Father, exalted in the heavens, and He is given by virtue of that inheritance a more excellent Name than the angels. He now waits for the time when His enemies will be His footstool.	IPF
	* Jesus will be anointed again to carry out the remaining mandates of the Davidic covenant.	IPF
	* The remaining 4 mandates of the Davidic covenant are the means by which He is taking His inheritance. The only thing that qualifies Him to do this was to get the Redeemer mandate right. Because He got the Redeemer mandate right, because He did it and functioned as their Redeemer and purged them from their sins, He is now equipped (MM says bad word) and given authority/capacity to carry out or function as the last 4 mandates of the Davidic covenant.	IPF
	* When the day of wrath begins, He will begin the process of "taking possession of His inheritance."	IPF
	* There are things that are going to be done, like doing away with the old heavens and earth and bring in a new one. He gets the authority to do this is when He is raised from the dead. Remember what He said to the apostles - 'All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth'-Matthew 28:18. He is going to take back what has been given to Him and annihilate the policy of evil completely.	IPF
	First Advent of Jesus Christ or Days of the Messiah	GPPI
	See the verses talking about Gentiles caring for the members of the remnant in the day of wrath who will be rewarded with entrance into the kingdom. It may cost them their lives but they understand what is happening here and what is about to unfold. If they are going to be part of the kingdom, they will have to submit themselves to Israel.	IPF
	- If you've given a cup of water in My Name (Matthew 10:42; Mark 9:41)	IPF
- I was sick and you took care of me	IPF	
Gospels (Matthew - John) - Acts	- I was hungry and you fed me	IPF
	- I was naked and you clothe me	IPF
	- unrelated - 'shall take hold of the skirt of him that is a Jew, saying, We will go with you: for we have heard that God is with you'-Zechariah 8:23.	IPF
	- Before Jesus ministered to either the Centurion's servant or the woman's daughter, both of these Gentiles acknowledged their place in relation to Israel. They understood who they were as a Gentile. By ministering to these two Gentiles, they could be made a testimony to all of Israel to show them that indeed, this message of the kingdom, all of the components are ready to be put into motion. All of these Gentiles can be dealt with by their Messiah because they recognize their subservience to the nation of Israel.	IPF
	- Before Jesus ministered to either the Centurion's servant or the woman's daughter, both of these Gentiles acknowledged their place in relation to Israel. They understood who they were as a Gentile. By ministering to these two Gentiles, they could be made a testimony to all of Israel to show them that indeed, this message of the kingdom, all of the components are ready to be put into motion. All of these Gentiles can be dealt with by their Messiah because they recognize their subservience to the nation of Israel.	IPF
	Historical record of the 5th CoP-4th installment	GPPI

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Gospels (Matthew - John)	Also part of Israel's Old Testament. This means these Books do not have application for us today in the DOGG. Know this based on Hebrews 9:15-17.	IPF
	The New Testament came into effect at the death of Jesus Christ on the Cross. Our doctrine must come from the Scriptures themselves and not from a publisher's title page.	IPF
	John the Baptist:	IPF
	* Was a prophesied man with a prophesied message after 400 years.	GPPI/EoM
	* When he arrives, he outlined the entire program with Israel:	GPPI/EoM
	1. He administered the water baptism - repent, confess, & be baptized	GPPI/EoM
	- Part 1a of the prescription for cleansing - for believers	GPPI/EoM
	2. He then spoke of the Messiah functioning as Israel's Redeemer.	GPPI/EoM
	3. He speaks of the Spirit baptism of the Holy Ghost	GPPI/EoM
	- Part 1b of the prescription for cleansing - for believers in Acts 2	GPPI/EoM
Gospels (Matthew - John)	4. He speaks of the baptism of unquenchable fire that will purge out unbelievers from the kingdom	GPPI/EoM
	* He speaks the 'comforting' (Isaiah 40:2) words that:	GPPI/EoM
	- your Messiah is coming right after me	GPPI/EoM
	- the kingdom is at hand	GPPI/EoM
	* He is preaching the message of the kingdom or kingdom is at hand to the nation of Israel. John is not only a Levite, he is a priest and is qualified to do this. See Luke 1:5-16. Starts the formation of the little flock prior to the ministry of Jesus.	GPPI/EoM
	When Jesus died on the Cross and was raised from the dead, He:	GPPI/EoM
	* Was given all power in heaven and earth (Matthew 28:18)	IPF
	* Was given the decree (thou art my Son) (Psalm 2:7)	IPF
	* Was given an inheritance (utmost parts of the earth) (Psalm 2:8)	IPF
	* Was by the right hand of God exalted (Acts 2:33)	IPF
Gospels (Matthew - John)	* (in view of that) Was given a more excellent name (Lord and Christ) (Hebrews 1:4)	IPF
	Couple things to look for:	IPF
	* See the wedge/division principle.	IPF
	* See the reward and consequence issue.	IPF
	The people in the O.T. were not looking forward to the Cross. The disciples themselves did not understand the concept of Jesus dying on the Cross. That's why they went back to fishing. They thought it was over.	Uncateg.
	Matthew 1:21 'call his name Jesus' - It was told to Mary what to name Him by the angel, a Name that God had already decided on.	Uncateg.
	Matthew 1:21 'Jesus' - The name Jesus means "Jehovah, the Savior." Jesus is the means by which God puts His Jehovah-ness into effect!	IPF
	Matthew 1:21 'he shall save his people from their sins' - When He dies on the Cross, He saves them from their sins, and delivers them from the world and the "god of this world."	IPF
	Matthew 3:1-3 John the Baptist Prophecy Fulfilled - John's testimony	IPF
	Matthew 3:2 Ties to the opportunity to 'confess'-Leviticus 26:40	GPPI
Matthew 3:3 'wilderness' - see Isaiah 40:3 and Hosea 2:14	GPPI	
Matthew 3:7 Warning to repent and come out of the 'generation of vipers' (the apostate nation or unbelievers - Jesus uses term in Matthew 12:40)	GPPI/EoM	
Matthew 3:7 Israel's leaders did not believe there was any wrath coming and if there was any, it certainly wasn't going to be upon them. They had taught the O.T. passages around the Lord's day of wrath and the purging of the nation were fulfilled back at the time of the Assyrian/Babylonian captivities. They 'cast the law behind them'-Psalm 50:17.	GPPI/EoM	
Matthew 3:7 'O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come' - John the Baptist says this because he knows how they feel, he knows what they teach. They are opposed to John, they don't believe his message, they don't follow him in baptism. And when Jesus shows up, the message He is teaching, they are opposed to it as well.	IPF	
Matthew 3:7 'O generation of vipers' - Identifies them as not being part of the Lord's generation. Just as those who, in the days of the prophets, rejected the truth	IPF	

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Matthew 3:7	spoken concerning the 'days of vengeance'-Luke 21:22. Israel's religious leaders in Jesus' day "cast the Law behind them" (Psalm50:17) and said those things were not so. And in many cases, they even began to teach the opposite. The Lord corrects in the Sermon on the Mount.	IPF
Matthew 3:8	Show us who you really are.	IPF
Matthew 3:9	'We have Abraham to our father' - John the Baptist knows this argument. They thought that because they could trace their lineage back to Abraham that they were naturally righteous.	IPF
Matthew 3:10	Warning the 'axe' is ready to cut them down or cut them off	GPPI/EoM
	See both parts of Israel's prescription for cleansing from defilement - needed because they broke the law contract & to enter into the kingdom - a division:	GPPI
	Part 1: cleanses believers/believing remnant going through Daniel's 70th week and on into the kingdom at the 1st Advent	GPPI
Matthew 3:11-12	* Part 1 is for those 'who do the Will of My Father'-Matthew 12:50 and	GPPI
	Part 2: purges out unbelievers/apostate nation from the kingdom (a physical separation/division) at the 2nd Advent (those that reject the message)	GPPI
	* Leaves only the remnant in the kingdom	IPF
	* Part 2 is baptism is of unquenchable (everlasting, doesn't go out) fire.	GPPI
Matthew 3:11	Part 1a: 'baptize you with water unto repentance' - by John the Baptist, at the end of the 5th CoP-4th installment (for believers/believing remnant), a ceremony of washing tied to the law for believers of the message.	GPPI
Matthew 3:11	Part 1b: 'baptize you with the Holy Ghost' - by Jesus at the day of Pentecost (Acts 2) - prophesized in Joel 2 (for believers/believing remnant) the Spirit baptism that really cleanses them and makes them 'born again'-John 3:3 as they go into the kingdom.	GPPI
Matthew 3:12	Part 2: 'he will throughly purge his floor' - by Jesus in the day of the Lord's purging and avenging wrath (for unbelievers/apostate nation), for purging out unbelievers in the kingdom during the Lord's day of wrath with the baptism of 'unquenchable fire'.	GPPI
	Harvesting analogy (see division/wedge principle - 'wheat' or 'chaff'):	GPPI
Matthew 3:12	* 'wheat'-the believing remnant, those that will enter the kingdom;	GPPI/EoM
	* 'garner'-barn, the kingdom	GPPI/EoM
	* 'chaff'-unbelievers/apostate nation	GPPI/EoM
	Jesus authenticates His gospel of the kingdom ('is at hand') message with the two hallmark signs of the kingdom & that Jesus is the Messiah:	GPPI
	1. 'healing all manner of sickness'-v23	GPPI
Matthew 4:23-24	When Jesus was healing their sickness and diseases, He was fixing their physiscal body.	Uncateg.
	2. 'possessed with devils' -v24	GPPI
	When Jesus was casting out unclean spirits, He was fixing their spirit.	Uncateg.
	This was fixing the whole man.	Uncateg.
Matthew 5 - 7	Sermon on the Mount - to Israel, not to the church today, the body of Christ	GPPI/EoM
	Sermon on the Mount - the remnant has already been formed and is the main audience. Lord is giving them corrective doctrine that will enlighten them to separate themselves from Israel's vain religious system. They are also going to be given instructions as to how they are to live so that they will be able to go into that kingdom and receive certain honors, privileges and positions. The Lord will be talking about a number of things:	IPF
	* There is a reward system that is going to be given to those who do 'hold fast the (to their) profession'-Hebrews 10:23. There are certain things that are promised. It's the reason that they can look at the sufferings and persecutions with joy.	IPF
	* As the Lord gives them this information, their obedience in doing what He commands them to do, and their steadfastness in the position that they're supposed to hold, is going to result in great privilege and honor that will be bestowed upon them in the kingdom. Not everyone is going to get the same reward or will achieve the same things. Think 'be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only'-James 1:22. If they live in accordance with the things He is teaching them, then there is great recompense of reward that will be given to them in the kingdom.	IPF
Matthew 5 - 7	* Talks about the changes that will be made when the kingdom comes.	IPF
	* There are more than the believing remnant but the remnant is the main audience for this teaching. Remember this is the start of the Lord's public ministry. As the scriptures foretold, He begins this ministry in Galilee, fulfilling Isaiah 8:16-17. He is binding up the testimony and sealing the law among his disciples.	IPF
	Is the major, foundational discourse of corrective doctrine that Jesus gave in His earthly ministry, where He begins to strip away the 'dross'-Isaiah 1:25,	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Matthew 5 - 7	the encrustation or encumbrances or add-ons that the religious leaders had added to the law that had made the law 'of none effect'-Matthew 15:6, Mark 7:13 and make it honorable again. He puts the law back the way it ought to be, giving them the capacity to follow the law in truth or 'the law of liberty'-James 1:25, not that which was promoted by Israel's vain religious system.. When He does this, the religious leaders look at this as He is doing away with the law, but He was just doing away with the part that they had added.	IPF
	See the Lord begin to chip away the additions of the traditions and man-made commandments made to the law so that He can present to the members of the believing remnant the law, liberated from all that had previously buried it and made the Law of 'none effect'. Then, the remnant can now be 'doers of the Law in truth'. He does this by pointing out what Israel's vain religious system had been teaching all along and then He shows them the truth of the Law. He points out the hypocrisy of the teaching of the religious leaders.	IPF
Matthew 5 - 7	'he opened his mouth, and taught them' - He is teaching them something important that they need to know.	IPF
Matthew 5:2	Commonly known as the 8 Beatitudes. All 8 of these exhortations have to do with some kind of reward that will be given to them in the kingdom, so their reward in the kingdom will be secured. They are given a reason for rejoicing in suffering when it comes their way; they are going to be given a 'great recompense of reward'-Hebrews 10:35.	IPF
Matthew 5:3-10	'Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven' - See the reward. Not everyone is going to make it into the kingdom.	IPF
Matthew 5:3	'poor in spirit' - Comes out of the O.T. so this is not totally foreign to them. GH: verse?	IPF
Matthew 5:4	'Blessed are they that mourn: for they shall be comforted'	IPF
Matthew 5:4	'they that mourn' - Going to be mourning based on the things that will be happening in the day of wrath. The afflictions and persecutions that are not only happening to them but those around them.	IPF
Matthew 5:5	'Blessed are the meek: for they shall inherit the earth'	IPF
Matthew 5:5	'the meek...shall inherit the earth' - the believing remnant of Israel shall inherit the kingdom	GPPI/EoM
Matthew 5:6	'Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled'	IPF
Matthew 5:7	'Blessed are the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy'	IPF
Matthew 5:8	'Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God'	IPF
Matthew 5:9	'Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God'	IPF
Matthew 5:9	'Blessed are the peacemakers' - The believing remnant are exhorted to be peacemakers in James 3. The vain religious system had violated this to such a degree that God now found it an abomination in His Sight.	IPF
Matthew 5:9	'the children of God' - May be something more going on here related to a position.	IPF
Matthew 5:10	'Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven'	IPF
Matthew 5:11	The suffering and persecution will be on the remnant in the Day of Wrath. Why Hebrews says over and over to 'hold fast'-Hebrews 10:23.	IPF
Matthew 5:11	'Blessed are ye, when men shall revile you, and persecute you'	IPF
Matthew 5:12	'Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great is your reward in heaven' - See the reward issue being presented to them.	IPF
Matthew 5:12	'Rejoice, and be exceeding glad' - This is something to say in the midst of persecutions.	IPF
Matthew 5:12	'so persecuted they the prophets which were before you'	IPF
Matthew 5:13-16	This issue of enduring persecutions and obtaining a great recompense of reward is the focus of the sermon. The remnant is supposed to be salt and light. But if they lose their savor and hide their light when they succumb to the pressure of Israel's vain religious system of the apostate nation and fail to 'hold fast'-Hebrews 10:23 to their profession. The Lord told them to hold fast to the things which He was teaching them and when you get to Hebrews, they are told to hold fast to the same things. The members of the remnant have believed the Gospel of the Kingdom. Now they are being given the doctrine that will educate them on how to walk differently from Israel's vain religious system that's in place, especially different from the Pharisees which are the religious leaders of that system. They are now supposed to function like Israel was supposed/designed to function; as salt and light. They are to bring forth the "good works" that men may see.	IPF
	When God created this people, they/Israel was supposed to be "salt" and "light" but because of the vain religious system, they were not those things.	IPF
	It was the religious leaders that through their traditions and commandments, added encrustments to the law. They created this system that Jesus was opposed to.	IPF
Matthew 5:13	'Ye are the salt of the earth' - This is what they were created to be.	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Matthew 5:16	'may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven' - This is justification by works in the sight of men.	IPF
	When Jesus came and began to preach, their idea or accusation of Him was that He was coming to destroy the Law and the prophets. His teaching was so at odds with theirs, and they considered their teaching to be the teaching of the Law and the prophets, that they accused Him of coming to destroy the Law and the prophets. The only way He was going to do this was to strip away the encrustments. The religious leaders taught just the opposite of what Jesus was presenting. Jesus knows this accusation and He is solving this issue at the start of the sermon. When the Lord speaks of His coming to fulfill the Law and the prophets, He is not referring to the Cross.	IPF
Matthew 5:17	Just as those who, in the days of the prophets, rejected the truth spoken concerning the "days of vengeance," Israel's religious leaders in Jesus' day "cast the Law behind them" and said those things were not so. And in many cases, they even began to teach the opposite.	IPF
Matthew 5:17	'to fulfil' - Not referring to the Cross. The religious leaders of the nation had taught that certain passages were fulfilled in the past and had no bearing on what was happening in that day. Jesus was talking about fulfilling those passages. The passages that they had in mind concerned the Lord's day of wrath and the purging of the nation based on who adheres to the "Law in truth." Israel's religious leaders taught that all those passages were fulfilled back at the time of the Assyrian/Babylonian captivities. All this was completed when they came back in the land during the time of the Medes & Persians so they had no fear in this. Israel's leaders did not believe there was any wrath coming and if there was any, it certainly wasn't going to be upon them.	IPF
Matthew 5:18	Jesus is saying all those 5th CoP passages, the entire 5th CoP, are going to be fulfilled. And anyone who does not honor the Law once He has made it honorable again, will be destroyed in the day of wrath.	IPF
Matthew 5:19	Being able enter into the kingdom and being able to stand before the Son of Man are two different things, two parts of the reward system. The Lord talks about what it takes or the criteria to become "great in the Kingdom of Heaven" and also what constitutes one being "least in the Kingdom of Heaven." The reward issue that is important for the remnant to know and has to do with ruling positions in the kingdom. It is their faithfulness to what is taught that will determine their place.	IPF
Matthew 5:19	'called the least in the kingdom of heaven' - Refers to the lowest position of rulership in the Kingdom, the least of those who have been given some place of authority in the kingdom.	IPF
Matthew 5:19	'least' - Is for those who "break one of these least commandments and teach men so." The Pharisees and scribes were not only violating the commands, but they were teaching others to do so as well. The instruction for the remnant is to "do and teach" the true commandments.	IPF
Matthew 5:19	'do and teach them, the same shall be called great' - The instruction for the remnant is to "do and teach" the true commandments.	IPF
Matthew 5:19	'the same shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven' - If the remnant heeds the 5 exhortations for each of the chapters in the Book of James.	IPF
Matthew 5:19	They need to stand in stark contrast - 'do and teach' - to the vain religious system. The Pharisees and scribes were not only violating the commands, but they were teaching others to do so as well.	IPF
	The apostles were very aware of the privileged position that may be given to them in the kingdom. Pecking order:	IPF
	1. Jesus - King of kings	IPF
	2. David - king over Israel	IPF
	3. The two that side on each side or the right hand and the left hand of the Lord - may be one slot higher	IPF
	4. The 12 thrones ruling the 12 tribes (12 is the number of governmental perfection - why there are 12 tribes)	IPF
	5. The 12 tribes that will specifically minister to the Gentile areas that they have been given. They will accomplish certain things.	IPF
	This is the Royal House being put together. He is assembling the government. As the land area of the kingdom is marked off, there is a section that is not given to any tribe. It is an oblation section, which is going to house the New Jerusalem and house just north of there the Millennial temple.	IPF
Matthew 5:20	There's a road the scripture talks about that is built so that you can travel from one to the other. These are the Lord's two primary places of residence, He will go back and forth between those two depending on what business of the kingdom is being carried out. The 12 are going to reside here in the new Jerusalem but there are some that will reside in the temple. Those are special places of honor. But not everyone that is considered righteous or part of the remnant is going to be given a place in these two spots. True that in His Father's house there are many mansions, but not everyone is going to live there. For example, up in the land area for the tribe of Dan will live people from the tribe of Dan and they are going to actually do some things because there's a geographical section of the earth that is going to be connected with that tribe. The government will filter down to the individual tribes and then go out to the nations. But there are some that are going to be great in places of authority and some that are	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	not. There are some that are not going to receive any reward at all and because of that, they will not be allowed entrance into the kingdom. They will live out here with the Gentiles and be ministered to as though they are among the heathen nations, which would be a pretty big insult. Just because you believe the Gospel and become part of the remnant does not guarantee you any particular reward.	IPF
	As far as Israel's vain religious system goes, and the ones who were its leaders (Pharisees, etc.), had a righteousness that was after the traditions of men and it did not please God. The righteousness of the remnant had to exceed the pseudo righteousness of the Pharisees. If it didn't, they would not be allowed entrance into the Kingdom. Don't confuse disallowance into the Kingdom with not being saved or even losing salvation, not what is being spoken of here. What is being said is that they will without any reward whatsoever – even to the extent of not being allowed into the land, but will have to remain with the Gentiles outside the land. For those who do not exceed the righteousness of the Pharisees, when the Lord returns, they will not receive reward and they will not be allowed into the land of Israel, which will comprise the Kingdom. Instead they will appointed their portion with the hypocrites outside the land where there will be weeping and wailing. They are "children of the Kingdom" but they will not be allowed in. For those who do the right thing, they will not get rewarded in the Day of Wrath but when the Son comes to establish His Kingdom, they will be rewarded openly. If the remnant can separate themselves from the vain religious system, they will not only be able to go into the kingdom but there will be rewards that are before them, like Revelation 3:5.	IPF IPF IPF IPF IPF IPF IPF IPF IPF
Matthew 5:20		IPF
Matthew 5:25	Jesus explaining the way Gentiles (the world) carry out authority.	IPF
Matthew 5:43	'Ye have heard that it hath been said' - Jesus talking about the abominable teaching of Israel's vain religious system. 'But I say unto you' - Jesus begins to correct the vain religious system teaching in v43. Jesus isn't adding something more, He is giving you exactly what the law intended to teach because what they had done is corrupted it. He gives them:	IPF IPF
Matthew 5:44	* the 'perfect law of liberty'-James 1:25, liberated from the vain religious system. * the 'Royal Law'-James 2:8, by which they can 'ordereth his(their) conversation aright'-Psalm 50:23 and become part of the Royal House and have privilege and honor in the kingdom.	IPF IPF
Matthew 6	The Lord began to point out the false righteousness of the Pharisees and instruct the remnant into true righteousness that pleases God. In the Sermon on the Mount, the Lord compares the vain religion of Israel with the true. When their righteousness exceeds the righteousness of the Pharisees, and they are able to do these things in the manner that they are told to do them, then they are going to be rewarded openly in the kingdom in accordance with how they've conducted themselves. Will allow them to go through suffering and persecution with joy. Those are things that they could count on. There's also the charge of no reward if they don't do what they're supposed to do.	IPF IPF IPF
Matthew 6:1-4		IPF
Matthew 6:11	'give us this day, our daily bread' - prayer of the believing remnant in Daniel's 70th week when God will have to feed them	Uncateg.
Matthew 6:13	'deliver us from evil' - prayer of the believing remnant in Daniel's 70th week for God to deliver them from the judgments of the apostate nation	Uncateg.
Matthew 6:16-18	Show them that when they fast, if they do it in secret and not to be seen of men, they will be rewarded in front of everyone.	IPF
Matthew 7:15-17	The Lord begins to talk about the policy of evil that will come against the remnant not only during the remaining time of His ministry but particularly out in the Lord's Day. They are going to look like and act like they are the remnant and say that they are, but they are looking to tear the remnant to pieces. John carries this forward in his 3 epistles. See this manifest division/wedge principle.	IPF IPF
Matthew 7:15	'sheep's clothing' - Wearing sheep's clothing, think you are a nice person. Point: You can't tell just by looking at someone.	IPF
Matthew 7:15	'inwardly they are ravening wolves' - Appear to be like you but inside, they want to tear you apart.	IPF
Matthew 7:17	'good tree' - Today, we mistakenly think this is someone who is just nice or courteous. If you bring this into this age, you will make good trees out of people who never knew Jesus.	IPF
Matthew 7:18-20	The Lord is about to do something that will makes things so that v17 has to take place. The Lord is going to do something that will make it so that a good tree brings forth good fruit only and a corrupt tree cannot but bring forth evil fruit.	IPF
Matthew 7:18	Not just generally good actions, He is talking about specific things.	IPF
Matthew 7:18	'A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit' - Today, people think this is someone justified unto eternal life. But a saved person can still do evil or sin. Or, mistakenly preach if a saved person does something bad, say they never were saved to begin with.	IPF IPF
Matthew 7:19	'fruit' - What they produce. Will either produce the works of God ('the works of Abraham'-John 8:39) or the works of the devil. This is not they are nice or mean but related to what is happening to the believing remnant during the last days.	IPF IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Matthew 7:24-27	The house of Israel will be built on a rock ('tried stone-Isaiah 28:16) and anyone who rejected His ministry/message were building on sand.	GPPI/EoM
Matthew 8:5-13	Roman Centurion: One of two Gentiles Jesus ministers to. Both understood their place and more about what Jesus was doing than His own people did. Jesus ministers to them as a testimony to His own people - this Gentile knows more about Me and why I am here than you do.	GPPI/EoM GPPI/EoM
Matthew 10:5-7	Jesus gives strict orders to only go to the nation of Israel, not even Samaritans. See Jesus' earthly ministry was to Israel not to Gentiles (save proselytes).	GPPI
Matthew 11:7-10	John the Baptist Prophecy Fulfilled - Jesus' testimony	GPPI
Matthew 12	Jesus sees the growing resentment and rejection of His ministry and He begins to prepare His disciples for His death, burial, and resurrection.	GPPI/EoM
Matthew 12:22-30	Jesus performing the two hallmark signs of the kingdom and it rejected by Israel's religious leaders.	GPPI/EoM
Matthew 12:22-30	The Lord is dealing with the scribes and Pharisees as they begin to manifest their rejection of Him in a very forceful way. The Lord casts out a devil and the religious leaders show their stupidity of what is taking place by blaspheming the Lord's actions.	IPF IPF
Matthew 12:24	Their contention that Jesus is casting out devils by the power of the devil makes no sense at all.	IPF
Matthew 12:25-45	The Lord gives a parable about when He is here, He is going to talk about that state of a man in which a devil was cast out and the house got swept and clean. Then, it came back and brought 7 more worse that it and the latter state of the man was worse than the former state. Jesus was talking about the nation. I AM talking about you, Israel because I came and cleaned you up. Doesn't mean all got saved. NOTE: Peter talks about this in 2 Peter 2:21-22.	IPF IPF IPF
Matthew 12:27	Jesus says if Satan is the one casting out devils, then his house is divided and a house divided against itself cannot stand. What you are saying makes no sense at all - Satan's clever plan is to undo what he's doing, to have his hold over the people of Israel? That doesn't make any sense. The second thing is, when I HAVE the Power to cast out these devils, that comes from the only one source and that shows that I AM of God and I HAVE a Power greater than the devil. So, I AM not in league with the devil, I AM more powerful than him.	Ephesians Ephesians Ephesians Ephesians
Matthew 12:28	Jesus telling His detractors that the signs authenticate His message	GPPI
Matthew 12:29	'a strong man's house' - The house of Israel.	IPF
Matthew 12:29	'bind the strong man' - What Jesus was doing when He was casting out devils. He is stripping away Satan's armor by which he is maintaining his grip upon the nation. By casting out unclean spirits, the Lord is not only ridding the people of the pollutions the adversary has brought upon them (Part 1), but through his corrective doctrine He is cleaning them up (Part 2). He is putting them in a position where they can make an honest choice in the time following the Cross.	IPF IPF IPF
Matthew 12:30-32	Jesus talking about some consequences of rejecting the signs.	GPPI/EoM
Matthew 12:30	See the wedge/division concept (believing remnant/apostate nation). See Micah 7:6.	GPPI/EoM
Matthew 12:30	'He that is not with Me is against Me' - Shows the division/wedge principle (either/or) between the believing remnant and the apostate nation.	IPF
Matthew 12:30	It's either/or. You are on board, or you are against. And the Lord will do something to make them declare which side they are on by what they teach.	IPF IPF
Matthew 12:31-32	The rejection of Jesus will be forgiven but the rejection of the Holy Spirit in Acts 1 - 8 during the EoM will not be.	GPPI/EoM
Matthew 12:31	Jesus is saying you can say anything you want about Me, like I AM casting out devils by the power of the devil, that will be forgiven. But there's the Spirit that's coming and when He testifies of Me and you blaspheme, that will not be forgiven.	IPF
Matthew 12:31	They are doing it right there, as Jesus was here. He tells them that will be forgiven them. But when the Holy Ghost comes during the extension of mercy to Israel, if they change their mind then good; but if they blaspheme Him, then that will not be forgiven them and they will be destroyed in the Lord's Day.	IPF IPF
Matthew 12:32	'whosoever speaketh a word against the Son of man' - What the nation was doing when Jesus was there. Doing it in this passage.	IPF
Matthew 12:32	'it shall be forgiven him' - He tells them they will be forgiven of this.	IPF
Matthew 12:38-41	After missing the signs, they ask for a sign and Jesus said no signs for the sign of Jonah (His death, burial, & resurrection) - time to respond in EoM.	GPPI/EoM
Matthew 12:40	Jesus during the 3 days in the grave, descended into the lower parts of the earth and He preached to the spirits which were in prison. There is something that got started there (Part A) that the remnant is supposed to accomplish by their contrasting behavior out there (Part B). The reason you find such hatred and wrath from the adversary.	IPF IPF
Matthew 12:40	'the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth' - When He was in the heart of the Earth, He was accomplishing certain things that provided for God's Wrath to "pass over" the Believing Remnant in the Day of Wrath.	GPPI/EoM GPPI/EoM

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Matthew 12:41	The men of Nineveh suffered judgment and those men are going to rise in judgment of this generation and condemn it. The generation that saw the sign of the prophet Jonah - Jesus was 3 days and 3 nights in the heart of the earth, and then He rose from the dead, and that generation are going to get condemned by the men of Nineveh because they heard Jonah preaching and said "we got to get right. We've got to repent or God is going to destroy us".	IPF
		IPF
		IPF
		IPF
Matthew 12:42	These will actually rise up and give judgment against this generation.	IPF
Matthew 12:44	You can see how even though things are bad for them when Christ comes, He cast out devils ('empty'), cleans them up with the corrective doctrine ('swept') and gave them the truth ('garnished').	IPF
		IPF
Matthew 12:45	But if they reject the message that is coming under the administration of the Spirit, then the 'last state' will be even worse than it was when Jesus showed up! Notice he says that is the way it will be 'unto this wicked generation'. Certain ones did repent (the remnant) during the extension of mercy, but most did not. Then, after that extension of mercy, those devils which had been cast out of Israel to the borders of the land, were allowed to come back in and repossess Israel. And those bring ones more wicked than themselves to come into the land. What Peter is talking about when he quotes Proverbs 26:11 - 'The dog is turned to his own vomit again'-2 Peter 2:22.	IPF
		IPF
		IPF
Matthew 12:45	'the last state of that man is worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation' - See the ungodliness of men will be at the same point in the day of wrath as it was when God had to destroy everything with the Flood.	IPF
Matthew 12:45	'the last state of that man is worse than the first' - Because even after the Lord cast out devils, cleaned them up with corrective doctrine, and presented them the truth, they rejected that message. Peter repeats this - 'the latter end is worse with them than the beginning'-2 Peter 2:20.	IPF
Matthew 12:46-50	See division concept (disciples/believers vs. family/unbelievers)	GPPI/EoM
Matthew 13:50	'there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth' - Some children of the king are not going to be allowed into the kingdom in the land, but will be forced to live outside the land with the Gentiles. They will have to be ministered to by Israel as though they were one of the heathen. Will be humiliating to have to live outside the land of the kingdom with the Gentiles forever and be ministered to like you're a heathen yourself. What an insult. Have to understand the 'great recompense of reward'-Hebrews 10:35 and the entrance 'abundantly into the everlasting kingdom'-2 Peter 1:11.	IPF
		IPF
		IPF
		IPF
Matthew 15	Following the Sermon on the Mount, the scribes and Pharisees (the creators and custodians of Israel's vain religious system) come to see Jesus just as they showed up when John the Baptist began his ministry. They did not approve of John's message and after the Sermon on the Mount, they see Jesus is not going to preach the 'company line'. They accuse Jesus has transgressed their traditions. The Lord faces them with their 'vain conversation'-1 Peter 1:18. Through the adding of their own traditions and commandments the nation's religious leaders perverted the law that was given to them and made their own law.	IPF
		IPF
		IPF
Matthew 15:2	This was the big question for the Pharisees.	IPF
Matthew 15:2	'the tradition of the elders' - This is Jesus' term for Israel's vain religious system, where they had encrusted the Mosaic law with their own rules.	IPF
Matthew 15:2	'they wash not their hands when they eat bread' - Not talking about just washing your hands before you eat for cleanliness reasons, but rather they are referring to a tradition of ceremonial washings; a "baptism of the hands." They have created a purification unto sanctification of the hands in the tradition of the elders. It sanctified their hands so they could eat anything they wanted. Thought they found a way around the law. A tradition that was in opposition to the law.	IPF
		IPF
Matthew 15:3	Jesus's response to the Pharisee's question in v2. Jesus knows they are breaking it and He is glad they are breaking it.	IPF
Matthew 15:3	'ye also transgress the commandment of God by your tradition' - Jesus talking about how they had polluted the law with their oral traditions that they put in writing. The traditions that the religious leaders put on the law actually caused them to transgress the commandment. Caused them to do the opposite of what they were supposed to do.	IPF
		IPF
		IPF
Matthew 15:4-6	The Lord gives another example of an abominable tradition of their vain religious system that they had added to the law that polluted the law. The law of Moses said if you had a father or mother, when they got older to honor them you should provide for them when they couldn't provide for themselves, to care for those parents-v4. But (v5-6) they made a tradition where you could actually go before Israel's vain religious system leaders and say, I know the law says I'm supposed to honor my father and mother, but I'm planning on making a gift to the temple and if I take care of my parents I can't make this gift. Then they would say to their parents, I am making a gift to the temple so I can't use this to support you. Then the priest can go, you are cleared from having to take care of them because we're going to get something. So they devised a tradition that caused this man to violate the commandment. They were violating the law while they thought that they were pleasing God.	IPF
		IPF
		IPF
		IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Matthew 15:6	'ye made the commandment of God of none effect by your tradition' - They have made it so that by obeying the tradition, the people are forced to violate the commandment. The tradition made it so that the people of Israel did not understand the true commandment and therefore were blind to what they were supposed to be doing. These traditions didn't just influence the law but by making it "of none effect," they made so no one in Israel could be a 'doer of the word'-James 1:22 in truth.	IPF
		IPF
		IPF
		IPF
Matthew 15:7-9	Reference to Isaiah 29:13. They have an outward form of worship but what is in their hearts is far from God. In vain; vanity, they worship God while they teach for doctrine the commandments of men.	IPF
Matthew 15:7	'did Esaias prophesy of you' - Isaiah prophesied about the Pharisees.	IPF
Matthew 15:8	'draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me' - Lip service. That was it. Jesus quoting 'with their lips do honour me, but have removed their heart far from me'-Isaiah 29:13.	IPF
		IPF
Matthew 15:9	'teaching for doctrines the commandments of men' - This is a Jesus' term for Israel's vain religious system, where they had encrusted the Mosaic law with their own rules. This is the part that the religious leaders added onto the law.	IPF
Matthew 15:22-28	Woman of Canaan: One of two Gentiles Jesus ministers to. Both understood their place and more about what Jesus was doing than His own people did. Jesus ministers to them as a testimony to His own people - this Gentile knows more about Me and why I am here than you do.	GPPI/EoM
	Syro-Phenician woman's daughter: The Gentile woman came up, He turned her away, she starts working on the disciples until it wears them out and finally they come to Jesus and they say can You send this woman away, she is killing us. Jesus turned to her and says, knowing what she wants and says 'It is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it to dogs'-Matthew 15:26. But she says 'Truth, Lord: yet the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table'-Matthew 15:28. She is saying I know who You are working with and I know that it's the things that can be done with them are actually going to come down to us eventually. She understood what God was doing better than those hard-hearted apostate Jews and the reason Jesus gave her her request was because He was using her as an example this woman understands who she is in this program with Israel.	Uncateg.
	While Gentiles come under the protection and blessing of the covenant through Israel, they did not have direct access to the Messiah: another disadvantage for Gentiles. In other words, His mission was not to Gentiles, it was to Israel.	Ephesians
Matthew 15:24	'I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel' - Jesus' earthly ministry is to Israel. Jesus sent His disciples to Israel, not Gentiles or even Samaritans (Matthew 10:5-6). God was working with Israel on the salvation of the world and the reconciliation of the earth back to Himself. Fulfilled in Ezekiel 34:11.	Ephesians
Matthew 15:24	'I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel' - Jesus' earthly ministry is to Israel. Jesus sent His disciples to Israel, not Gentiles or even Samaritans (Matthew 10:5-6). God was working with Israel on the salvation of the world and the reconciliation of the earth back to Himself. Fulfilled in Ezekiel 34:11.	Uncateg.
Matthew 16:3	Jesus said you can discern the weather but you can't discern the sign of the times? The time is fulfilled. The kingdom is at hand. But you can't discern that, even though I AM showing you these signs to prove it. That's why they were blind guides.	IPF
Matthew 16:4	'wicked and adulterous generation' - apostate nation/unbelievers	GPPI
Matthew 16:16	'Thou art the Christ, the son of the living God' - Peter understands what's going on.	GPPI/EoM
Matthew 16:21-22	See Peter rebuke the Lord Jesus at the thought of the Son of Man being put to death, showing that he did not know nor did they understand anything about the Gospel of the Grace of God—the death, burial, and resurrection of Jesus Christ. If Peter had understood this, he would have said, "oh Lord, You're going to function as our Redeemer. I'm sorry You've got to die, but I'm so glad that You're going to redeem us from our sins". But instead, Peter said, "that will never happen, Lord. I'm not going to let that happen". Peter had no clue what was happening with the death on the Cross.	IPF
	Would Peter have said this rebuking of the Lord if he understood the gospel of the Death, Burial, and Resurrection? They preached the gospel of the kingdom for 3.5 years, that Christ was their Messiah who would set up their kingdom. Believe on His Name.	IPF
	Peter and the rest of the 12 will be on the earth in the kingdom (at the regeneration) sitting on 12 thrones and judging the twelve tribes of Israel.	IPF
	Peter, James, and John are never going to be part of the body of Christ, never going to function in the heavenly places in glorified bodies like we are. They were part of the Israel program and in the kingdom, will still be part of the Israel program. This is not going to change for them.	IPF
	They were promised a resurrection/resurrected body, we were promised a glorified body.	IPF
Matthew 19:27-28	* 'in the regeneration' - When the Lord regenerates the heavens and the earth at the Second Advent. After the Armageddon campaign and before the start of the kingdom.	GPPI/EoM
Matthew 19:28	* 'ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones' - This was another driver to replace Judas ASAP in Acts 1. Twelve was a predecessor for the kingdom to come.	GPPI/EoM
Matthew 19:28	There are great privileges that are being offered to them in the Kingdom. Not about being saved, they were already. Saying there's more than just being part of the remnant.	GPPI/EoM
		IPF
		IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Matthew 19:28	'ye which have followed me' - Talking to the apostles here.	IPF
Matthew 19:28	'ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel' - Not promised to everybody but to the 12, it is something for them.	IPF
Matthew 20:21	'Grant that these my two sons may sit, the one on thy right hand, and the other on the left, in thy kingdom' - The apostles were very aware of the issue of privileged positions in the Kingdom.	IPF
Matthew 20:22	'Are ye able' - The issue of whoever has the honor of sitting right next to the Lord in the kingdom will certainly qualify for those positions of honor.	IPF
Matthew 20:24	When James and John's mom asked for those exalted positions and the rest of the apostles heard it, they were angry.	IPF
Matthew 20:25-27	The 12 are going to be princes over the 12 tribes in the Kingdom and the 2 premier places of authority next to Lord would exercise authority over them. But the conditions for getting those positions, Jesus says won't be the same as it with the Gentiles. If you are going to be great in the Kingdom, then you are going to be servant of all in the Day of Wrath.	IPF
Matthew 20:28	'to give his life a ransom for many' - At the time during Israel's program, the only promise of a Messiah was given to the nation of Israel. That's the 'many' - Israel. The Gentiles had no such promise. As it turns out, what Christ did on the Cross was to pay for the sins of the whole world, but the only ones that were promised a Messiah was the nation of Israel. MM says this does not mean that Jesus just died for the elect.	Ephesians Ephesians
Matthew 21:33-46	Parable of the wicked husbandmen: Parable concerning the 'scornful men'-Isaiah 28:14 who are ruling in Jerusalem and are rejecting His ministry/message. See what happens after they kill Him. Explains to them what they are doing.	GPPI/EoM GPPI/EoM
Matthew 21:33-46	There were husbandmen who were supposed to take care of a vineyard. The Owner sent servants to give a word and they killed some and persecuted others. At last He says, 'I'll send My Son, they will reverence Him'-v37. When He sent the Son the keepers of the vineyard said this is the heir, 'let us kill him, and let us seize on his inheritance.-v38. At the end 'they perceived that he spake of them'-v45. A number of the religious leaders probably understood who that was, and they were going to keep that inheritance, playing right into the hands of the adversary to put Jesus on the Cross and put Him to death. Didn't necessarily have the idea of the Cross in their mind, just think they just plotted about how to go about killing Him. Then when that opportunity rose, they definitely took that opportunity.	IPF IPF IPF IPF IPF
Matthew 21:42-43	'The stone which the builders rejected...shall be taken from you, and given to a nation' - When Israel rejected the "stone laid in Zion" which was the testimony of the Messiah by the apostles in the Extension of Mercy, under the ministraton of the Holy Ghost, God called out of Israel "a nation for His own name." That nation is the remnant. Speaking to the "builders of the house of Israel".	IPF IPF
Matthew 21:43	- 'builders'-v42: Israel's leaders.	IPF
Matthew 21:43	- 'taken from you'-v43: Israel's leaders.	IPF
Matthew 21:43	- 'given to a nation'-v43: The believing remnant.	IPF
Matthew 21:43	'a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof' - Will also have a table, it is the 'Lord's table'. This table manifests the only the thing that would ever enable any Jew to be part of a holy nation or kingdom of priests. This table testifies to the only thing that would ever make a person "spiritually fit" to be utilized by God. This table shows forth that which, by God's Jehovah-ness and grace" was able to make a man justified and sanctified. This table did what the old table could not do. This is the table of the New Testament.	IPF IPF IPF
Matthew 21:33	* 'husbandman' - the religious leaders who were charged by the law contract to 'bring forth fruit'. They did not and abused the servants.	GPPI/EoM
Matthew 21:39	* Casting the heir out and slaying Him is what they will be doing to Jesus in just a few days.	GPPI/EoM
Matthew 21:41	* 'What will happen to these 'scornful men'-Isaiah 28:14.	GPPI/EoM
Matthew 21:42-43	* Jesus talking to the religious leaders who have rejected everything. They are part of the apostate nation and bound for unquenchable fire in the day of wrath. The kingdom is going to be taken away from them and given to a nation that bear fruit, the believing remnant.	GPPI/EoM GPPI/EoM
Matthew 21:42	* 'builders' - Are the rulers, the builders of the house of Israel, who have built their house on 'sand'-Matthew 7:26, Israel's vain religious system. They rejected the 'precious stone'-Isaiah 28:16 (Cross) but God is going to lay it again in Zion (EoM).	GPPI/EoM GPPI/EoM
Matthew 21:44	Two different events. The stone is laid-v42 so that in the day of wrathh:	GPPI/EoM
Matthew 21:44	1. You are either going to fall over that stone in repentance and be broken. Become of 'the Lord's generation' and enter into the kingdom.	GPPI/EoM
Matthew 21:44	2. God is going to drop it on you and grind you to powder. Become the 'wicked generation', 'generation of vipers' and do not enter.	GPPI/EoM
Matthew 23:27	'hypocrites' - Someone who acts one way but really, they are another. These guys say they are of God and act like they are righteous, but inwardly they are not. They appear to be righteous and call themselves the children of God. They will claim to be born again but they will fight against what the remnant believes and says. The remnant needs an exposure policy.	IPF IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Matthew 23:27	'which indeed appear beautiful outward' - Based on appearances, no one would ever say that they were not born of God. But within is another story. The impression you get is these are good people.	IPF
Matthew 23:28	'but within' - The inside tells another story. They appear righteous outwardly 'but within', it's not that way.	IPF
Matthew 23:35	'upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth, from the blood of righteous Abel unto the blood of Zacharias son of Barachias' -	IPF
Matthew 23:35	This is driven by Isaiah 65:7.	IPF
Matthew 23:36	Fulfillment of Isaiah 65:6-7.	IPF
Matthew 23:39	Jesus quoting Psalm 118:26	GPPI
Matthew 23:46	'My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?' - Psalm 22:1 fulfilled.	GPPI/EoM
Matthew 24	Remnant will take Daniel 9-12 and overlay this on top, and then Revelation.	GPPI
Matthew 24	Get a sweeping account of the 5th CoP-5th installment. Begins the process where 'knowledge shall be increased'-Daniel 12:4. Not everything but it is a start. A big piece of it.	IPF
Matthew 24:1-31	Give a general foundation for the entire Day of the Lord.	IPF
Matthew 24:2	Jesus prophesies a disturbing event in the 5th CoP-5th installment-the temple will be destroyed	GPPI
	* 'There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down' - Jesus prophesying the destruction of the temple in the trib	GPPI/EoM
	See the disciples ask Jesus two questions:	IPF
Matthew 24:3	1. 'when shall these things be?' - When will the things concerning the destruction of the temple come to pass? When will these things happen?	IPF
	Jesus returns for detail and answers them in Matthew 24:15-28.	IPF
	2. 'what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world?' - The sign of the Son of Man coming or the Second Advent.	IPF
	Jesus returns for detail and answers them in Matthew 24:29-31.	IPF
Matthew 24:3	'the sign' - Not signs - plural. There is a sign that indicates His Coming in connection with 'the end of the world'. 30 days of darkness (Matthew 24:29).	IPF
	See an account of the 5th CoP-5th installment-the Lord's day of wrath. Jesus lays out the entire day of the Lord.	IPF
Matthew 24:4-14	* 'the beginning of sorrows'-v8: Takes place prior to the 7-year tribulation. Is a time period in addition to the seven years of the 70th Week.	IPF
	* 'then shall the end come'-v14: Signals the end of the Lord's Day.	IPF
Matthew 24:4-5	Jesus talking to His disciples, less Judas, and tells them about the POE where many will be deceived, claiming to be Christ.	IPF
Matthew 24:4-5	Lord did not need anyone to testify to him concerning what the heart motive was of those He came in contact with. But the remnant will need to know since they do not possess this knowledge by nature. The remnant will need an exposure policy.	IPF
Matthew 24:4	'take heed' - The remnant will be given a whole packet of information that will contain the entire exposure policy.	IPF
Matthew 24:5	'many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ' - The Lord spoke to this 'spirit of Antichrist' phase of the POE where many will be deceived by those claiming to be Christ. See 'even now are there many antichrists; whereby we know that it is the last time'-1 John 2:18 picking up on this.	IPF
Matthew 24:5	'shall deceive many' - Many are going to believe it. There's a marker for when Jesus shows up that won't be there when these people show up and the remnant is supposed to know them so they are not deceived. This is a major issue the last half of the week.	IPF
Matthew 24:8	These are the things that constitute the beginning of the day of wrath	GPPI
Matthew 24:14	They are going to be preaching the gospel of the kingdom during Israel's program till Jesus comes back. Go into 'all nations' and preach 'this gospel of the kingdom', not the death, burial & resurrection, the gospel of Christ. The end won't come til the gospel of the kingdom is preached to all nations.	GPPI/EoM
Matthew 24:14	'then shall the end come' - Signified by His Second Coming.	IPF
	They are part of the remnant in that they have believed the Gospel of the Kingdom, the gospel that must be preached in all the world before the end comes. What is being put yo the test here is the servanthood of the believing remnant. The Lord is entrusting them to carry out some business, and they're to be faithful while He is absent. And the reward for that faithfulness is rulership. See Matthew 24:47 as an example.	GPPI/EoM
Matthew 24:15-28	Answers the first disciples question from v3 - when shall the things concerning the destruction of the temple come to pass? Jesus comes back in a return for detail starting at the mid-point and fills in more details on an event at the mid-point, the destruction of the temple.	IPF
	In the last days, there are a series of markers given to the believing remnant. These markers are accompanied with instructions to take a particular course of action. Here's an easily identifiable marker. Marker: They are told to flee when they see this thing called the abomination of desolation. If they don't do this, there are consequences for them.	IPF
Matthew 24:15-21		IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Matthew 24:15	Marker for the remnant to flee into the mountains at the mid-point of the final/70th week.	GPPI
Matthew 24:15	'When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation' - This is the marker. Happens in the middle of Daniel's 70th week.	IPF
Matthew 24:15	'the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet' - Know this happens during the mid-point of Daniel's 70th week from Daniel - 'in the midst of the week...abominations he shall make it desolate'-Daniel 9:27. Also see 2 Thessalonians 2:4. Starts the 'great tribulation'.	IPF
Matthew 24:16	'flee into the mountains' - for the last 3.5 years.	GPPI/EoM
Matthew 24:16	'Then let them which be in Judaea flee into the mountains' - Action the believing remnant should take based on the marker in v15. Get out of there because your life is on the line. Many won't make it out in time. Time is of the essence.	IPF
Matthew 24:16	'in Judaea' - Concerns only those who are in Judea. They are to flee out of the land from the immediate danger that will come upon them. Those who are already outside the land won't need to pay attention to that. Not that they are unconcerned, but they are going to be given instructions pertaining to their own situation.	IPF
Matthew 24:16	'flee into the mountains' - The fleeing into the mountains has a dual purpose.	IPF
Matthew 24:16	1. Not only are they going to withdraw themselves from all of those sacrifices that begin to take place - 'Let us go forth therefore unto him without the camp, bearing his reproach'-Hebrews 13:13.	IPF
Matthew 24:16	2. GH: To escape the antichrist extermination policy and to be miraculously provided for by the Lord.	IPF
Matthew 24:16	The key ingredient to shake off this 'dull of hearing'-Hebrews 5:11 is to have a heart of faith (Hebrews 10:22) because the tangible things are going to be gone for them.	IPF
Matthew 24:21-51	The Lord speaks of the events in the last half of the week	GPPI
Matthew 24:21	'then shall be great tribulation' - From the mid-point of Daniel's 70th week forward. When it starts.	IPF
Matthew 24:24	Jesus is talking in the Olivette discourse. Go into 'all nations' and preach 'this gospel of the kingdom', not the death, burial and resurrection, the gospel of Christ. The end won't come until the gospel of the kingdom is preached to all nations. Ties to 'Jerusalem..Judea...Samaria..uttermost parts of the earth'-Acts 1:8. Before it ever got down to the 'uttermost', Israel's program got interrupted. This gospel still has to be preached in all the world and during the tribulation period. The Lord gives them the commission to preach this gospel to all the world because when that is preached in all the world for a witness to all nations, then the end shall come.	IPF
Matthew 24:26	'secret chambers' - These are certain places that the remnant will need to go and hide in to escape the extermination policy of the antichrist.	IPF
Matthew 24:26	The remnant needs to not be lured out of these until they see the sign or marker of the real Jesus. When they see that, He says 'look up, and lift up your heads, for your redemption draweth nigh'-Luke 21:28.	IPF
Matthew 24:27	'the coming of the Son of Man' - The Second Advent.	IPF
Matthew 24:28-30	The Lord is not going to return until he is ready to have the "great supper" of Revelation where the eagles feast on the carcasses.	GPPI
Matthew 24:29-31	The great and terrible day of the Lord.	GPPI/EoM
Matthew 24:29-31	Answers the second disciples question from v3 - what will be sign of your coming and the end of the world? Fills in details on the time of His Coming.	IPF
Matthew 24:29-31	We truly are at the "end" with the return of the Lord Jesus at His Second Advent.	IPF
Matthew 24:29	Start of the 30 days of darkness. This is 'the sign'-v3 that they should be looking for.	GPPI/EoM
Matthew 24:29	Gives the sign of His Coming in answering the disciples second question in v3 in the first part of the verse and then more details things that will take place at the Advent itself in the second part of the verse.	IPF
Matthew 24:30	'they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory' - The return of the Lord Jesus at His Second Advent.	IPF
Matthew 24:32	The fulfillment of the parable of the fig tree is near.	GPPI/EoM
Matthew 24:35	Talking about the Second Advent.	GPPI/EoM
Matthew 24:36	Jesus in the flesh did not know everything. Companion to Mark 13:32.	GPPI/EoM
Matthew 24:45-47	A time when the Lord functioned as their apostle. See the Lord warning of the tactics that will be used to seduce them away from the things they are supposed to give the more earnest heed to. Hebrews 3 tells them to hold fast to Christ as their Apostle. In order for them to do that, they have to go back to the time in which He was functioning in that way and see what it was He taught.	IPF
Matthew 24:45-47	'faithful and wise servant' - Two words that should characterize the believing remnant in the day of wrath. The 'faithful and wise servant' will the Lord make 'ruler of all his goods'-v47 while the evil servant is cut asunder. The reason He is asking them to become faithful and to be wise is because there	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Matthew 24:45	is an opportunity for them to become part of His Royal House, which is the governing body that will be put together in the kingdom. Has been done once before in Israel's history. When the Lord comes, He begins to do this same thing again, to put together the Royal House. If they do the things they are supposed to do and they abound in those things, they can be part of that Royal House.	IPF
Matthew 24:47	See the reward issue again for the remnant. A time when the Lord functioned as their apostle. What is being put to the test is the servanthood of the Believing Remnant. The Lord is entrusting them with some business that they are to be faithful in while He is absent. The reward for this faithfulness is rulership. Hebrews 3 tells them to hold fast to Christ as their Apostle. In order for them to do that, they have to go back to the time in which He was functioning in that way and see what it was He taught.	IPF
Matthew 24:48-51	'cut him asunder' - Not cut him up in pieces, but to separate him out, cut him apart. Those that are not going to be in the kingdom and will live outside of it.	IPF
Matthew 24:51	See statements made by the Lord to indicate the kind of increasing intensity these persecutions referenced in the Hebrew epistles will take on. * Doctrinal opposition that comes. Which escalates to...	IPF
Matthew 25	* Physical opposition - afflictions, persecutions, intimidations. Which escalates to... * Murder. Because they are going to kill them. The vain religious system is so blinded that when they do this, they are thinking they are doing God service. The satanic policy of evil will attempt to wipe them out as well, except instead of thinking they are doing God service, they are thinking they are doing Satan service.	IPF
Matthew 25	These two parables are driving home the point that being both a "wise" and "faithful" servant (Matthew 24:45) are essential requirements for the remnant. Gives them two parables about being a 'faithful and wise servant'-Matthew 24:45.	IPF
Matthew 25	1. Parable of the 10 Virgins - v1-13 (deals with the wise issue) 2. Parable of the Servants - v14-30 (deals with the faithful issue)	IPF
Matthew 25:1-13	Parable of the 10 Virgins - Gives the teaching that the Kingdom of Heaven is like unto ten virgins. The issue here is wisdom, for five were wise and five were foolish. Five had oil in their lamps and five did not and let it 'slip'-Hebrews 2:1. They weren't ready and then the bridegroom came too late. When the bridegroom came, five were not ready. The five which are wise enter into the marriage while the five who were foolish were not allowed in, they didn't have that wisdom.	IPF
Matthew 25:1	When the King shows up.	IPF
Matthew 25:13	'Watch therefore' - Point of the parable of the 10 virgins story. The 'wise servant'-Matthew 24:45 who understands the doctrine will be watching. You're going to have to pay attention to how you're behaving yourself all the time because you don't know when this is happening.	IPF
Matthew 25:14-30	Parable of the Servants (around faithfulness) - 'faithful...servant'-Matthew 24:45. Some servants were faithful and some were not. Some servants did what they were supposed to do and some did not. He was faithful to what He was sent to do and now He is calling them to be faithful to what it is that He is teaching them.	IPF
Matthew 25:21	See the reward concept again ('faithful' -> 'ruler').	IPF
Matthew 25:30	'weeping and gnashing of teeth' - Great regret is shown by the "weeping and gnashing of teeth" when they see that they will not be with those who receive honor in the Kingdom.	IPF
Matthew 25:31-46	Concerns the judgment that will take place upon the Lord's return when He will gather the Gentile nations together and make a division among them based on their treatment of "his brethren."	IPF
Matthew 25:31	'When the Son of man shall come in his glory...then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory' - At that time He will reign as King over all the earth and over the kingdoms of this world.	IPF
Matthew 25:31	'the throne of his glory' - The Lord sitting on the throne of David in Jerusalem.	IPF
Matthew 25:32-34?	God is going to make a distinction when the Lord comes back and sits on 'the throne of glory'-v31. All of this that He is about to do is in accordance with the Abrahamic covenant. The sheep nations get to go into the kingdom.	IPF
Matthew 25:32	'before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from another' - This is referring to the Advent when the Lord returns and sets up His kingdom. At that time He will gather the nations to judge them. See the criteria for that judgment is their treatment of the remnant in the day of wrath. This is in keeping with the Abrahamic Covenant; 'I will bless them that bless thee; and curse them that curseth thee'-Genesis 12:3. See	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	the context of the Lord's statements in Matthew 25 are in connection with the Gentiles' treatment of the remnant as they either reacted in a "blessing-type" manner of a "cursing-type" manner.	IPF
Matthew 25:33-34	The kingdom was the purpose for God creating the earth and mankind to begin with. The "sheep nations" get to enter the kingdom. Now what we are about to read are the means which make that possible.	IPF
Matthew 25:34	'prepared for you from the foundation of the world' - This is the whole reason for the creation to begin with. God was going to put together the creation, establish a kingdom and dwell in the midst of His creation. That was the whole purpose for the kingdom from the beginning.	IPF
Matthew 25:35-39	The nations say this in view of the fact that they are seeing the Lord for the first time. Naturally they would ask when any of these things were done for Him by them.	IPF
Matthew 25:35-36	The criteria for some 'sheep' nations to go into the kingdom and for some 'goat' nations to not. This is the Lord sitting on His Throne talking to the nations, not Israel.	IPF
Matthew 25:37-39	Will be the first time the nations ever laid eyes on the Lord of Glory so they are asking these questions.	IPF
Matthew 25:40	Jesus answers the nations' questions in v37-39. The criteria for the Gentile nations out in the day of wrath is how did you treat this remnant? The treatment of the believing remnant in the day of wrath will determine whether or not a nation is a 'sheep' nation or a 'goat' nation. Don't think US policy today that is beneficial to Israel gains us 'sheep' status. There are no members of the little flock/believing remnant that are over in Israel today. See there's quite a lot resting on how the Gentile nations treat the believing remnant. It's a forever consequence.	IPF
Matthew 25:40	'my brethren' - Refers to the remnant. There is a closeness of relationship between them and the Lord. It is the remnant that goes through all those things; they are the ones hungry, naked and in prison. That is what they experience among the nations in the Lord's day of wrath. The nations have a chance to be blessed according to the Abrahamic Covenant. Point: There are many things that will be endured by the remnant in the day of wrath.	IPF
Matthew 25:46	Now the Lord is addressing the 'goat' nations, who did not treat the believing remnant well in the day of wrath.	IPF
Matthew 26:28	See things have changed now that they are under the New Testament and they need to learn how to function accordingly.	IPF
Matthew 26:28	'this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sins' - Shows that things have changed now that they are under the New Testament and they need to learn how to function accordingly. This is the Blood that covers us.	IPF
Matthew 26:53	Christ made Sonship decisions. Said He could call 12 legions of angels but He chose NOT to do that because He is doing the Father's will and He knows why He is here and He knows what He is called to do.	Uncateg.
Matthew 27:35	'they crucified him' - Psalm 22:16 fulfilled	Uncateg.
Matthew 27:35	'parted his garments, casting lots' - Psalm 22:18 fulfilled	GPPI/EoM
Matthew 28:6	'He is risen' - After 3 days in the heart of the earth, He rose from the dead and that was like the stamp of approval on the redemption. Everything got done exactly the way it was supposed to have done. When Christ resurrected from the dead, He became the qualified legal head over all principalities and power on the earth and in the heavens - all of them. See 'All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth'-Matthew 28:18.	GPPI/EoM
Matthew 28:18	After the Lord Jesus performs the first mandate of the Davidic Covenant by His death on the Cross, He is given 'all power in heaven and in earth' to fulfill the remaining mandates of the Davidic Covenant.	Uncateg.
Mark 1	The message of the kingdom being at hand is now being presented to the nation by John the Baptist and by Jesus.	IPF
Mark 1:1-5	John the Baptist Prophecy Fulfilled - John's testimony	IPF
Mark 1:14	Saying the kingdom is at hand - 10.5 years to go out of 560 years.	GPPI
Mark 1:14	'the kingdom is at hand' - Because if it weren't for the DOGG being inserted in, it was basically a week of years off.	GPPI
Mark 7	Through the adding of their own traditions and commandments the nation's religious leaders perverted the law that was given to them and made their own law.	IPF
Mark 7:7	'the commandments of men' - This is Jesus' term for Israel's vain religious system, where they had encrusted the Mosaic law with their own rules.	IPF
Mark 7:8	'For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men' - These traditions that they had encrusted the law with, the 'dross'-Isaiah 1:25, is what Jesus is peeling away and stripping away from the law in His corrective doctrine.	IPF
Mark 7:9	'ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition' - Israel's vain religious system does not honor God or follow the commands at all. This is what the remnant came out of when they believed that gospel of the kingdom. At that time they were no longer part of the generation of vipers but they became part of the Lord's generation. Their love was not for the law, their love was for that which they attached to the	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	law. Their love was for their commandments and traditions, which served their purposes. These religious leaders had perverted the law for their own interests.	IPF
Mark 7:13	'Making the word of God of none effect through your tradition' - Over time, Israel's religious leaders added things to the law that encrusted the law that ended up nullifying the law.	IPF Uncateg.
Mark 7:13	esús describing what the additions of their vain religious system did to the Mosaic law. Means there is no effectual working of the law in the people for what it was meant to produce. It was nullified. They had nullified the law through this.	Uncateg. IPF
Mark 9:31-32	The apostles did not understand that He would rise again from the dead. Had been preaching the gospel of the kingdom and did not understand the Cross, and certainly weren't preaching the gospel of the grace of God - the death, burial, and resurrection. If the gospel of the kingdom was the same as the gospel of the grace of God, they would have understood this.	IPF IPF
Mark 10:17-25	Rich young ruler asking the Master, what must I do to inherit eternal life? And Jesus says Why calleth Me good? There is only One good. If thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments. Ruler said all these are kept from my youth up, what lack I yet? Jesus replies go and sell all that you have, give the money to the poor, and come and follow Me, and you will have treasure in heaven. This is the marching orders for carrying the gospel in the kingdom.	IPF GPPI/EoM GPPI/EoM GPPI/EoM
Mark 12:40	'Which devour widows' houses' - Israel's vain religious system devoured widow's houses, they took what they had. See James 1:27.	IPF
Mark 13:32	Jesus in the flesh did not know everything. Companion to Matthew 24:36.	GPPI/EoM
Mark 13:33-37	He comes in an hour that they think not. Hence, the command in the gospels to "watch" and be ready, you know not when your Lord will come.	IPF
Mark 16:15	Go into 'all the world' and preach 'the gospel' (of the kingdom), not the death, burial and resurrection, the gospel of Christ, our gospel.	IPF
Luke 1:5-16	See John the Baptist's lineage and his credentials to perform baptisms.	GPPI/EoM
Luke 1:3	Theophilus is the intended audience for both Luke and Acts. See Acts 1:1.	GPPI/EoM
Luke 2:49	'I must be about my Father's business?' - Jesus referring to God's operations as 'my Father's business'.	Uncateg.
Luke 3:2-4	John the Baptist Prophecy Fulfilled - John's testimony	GPPI
Luke 4:14-21	See the Lord's statement about Himself and what He was doing.	IPF
Luke 4:17	'Esaias' - The New Testament rendering for Isaiah.	IPF
Luke 4:18-19	They bring Jesus the Book to read. What He reads are the benefits extended to them who become part of His Little Flock. Quotes Isaiah 61:1-2.	IPF
Luke 4:18	'The Spirit of the Lord is upon me' - Ties to 'The Spirit of the Lord God is upon me'-Isaiah 61:1.	IPF
Luke 4:18	'preach the gospel' - Ties to 'preach good tidings'-Isaiah 61:1.	IPF
Luke 4:19	'To preach the acceptable year of the Lord' - Has to do with the arrival of the time on God's time schedule in which He will "accept" them. They are ready to be accepted once again in view of the fact that they rejected the first offer to go into the land and bring in the kingdom in Numbers. They were going to conquer the land and God was going to use them to establish His Kingdom. That year arrived with the Lord's earthly ministry. That year was postponed because of something that happened back in Moses' day. The makeup of the Royal House was postponed into the future. Ties 'To proclaim the acceptable year of the Lord'-Isaiah 61:2.	IPF IPF IPF IPF
Luke 4:21	'This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears' - The Lord declares that He is the One being spoken of in Isaiah 61 and that what He is doing is fulfilling that Scripture (v18-19). Doesn't include 'the day of vengeance'-Isaiah 61:2, because it hasn't happened yet. This day is going to come and it is going to be fulfilled, but the Lord doesn't read that part. He is talking about the part being fulfilled in that day.	IPF IPF
Luke 7:24-27	John the Baptist Prophecy Fulfilled - Jesus' testimony	GPPI
Luke 7:29	'justified God' - Justification type: Justification of God, not justifying God unto eternal life. Jesus speaking of John the Baptist preaching in the wilderness. When the people heard and believed his message they "justified God" and were baptized of John. The word "justified" here is used in the sense of "bearing testimony to the truth." They were "justifying as right" and "vindicating the message as correct" in view of the gainsaying of the Pharisees. They justified God, they showed that God was right and true. They were vindicating that John's message was from God and it was the correct message.	IPF IPF IPF IPF
Luke 7:29	'being baptized by the baptism of John' - Part 1B of Israel's prescription for cleansing (see Matthew 3:11).	GPPI/EoM
Luke 7:30	'rejected the counsel of God against themselves' - The Pharisees and lawyers were sinners and part of that generation of vipers. They needed to confess their sins and be baptized of John. They denied being sinners and needing any saving. What John is talking about in 'if we say we have no sin,	IPF IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Luke 7:30	we deceive ourselves and the truth is not in us'-1 John 1:8 and 'if we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar'-1 John 1:10. This was in issue in the Lord's day and will be an issue in the day of wrath.	IPF
Luke 7:30	'having rejected the counsel of God against themselves' - unbelievers	IPF
Luke 7:30	'being not baptized of him' - they rejected Part 1 and will receive Part 2 of the prescription for cleansing	GPPI/EoM
Luke 11	See the growing rejection of Jesus.	GPPI/EoM
Luke 11:29-30	Companion to Matthew 12:38-40.	GPPI/EoM
Luke 11:42-48	Jesus responds to the mounting rejection & pronounces "woes" to the Pharisees, scribes, religious leaders, and the lawyers.	GPPI/EoM
Luke 11:49	'prophets and apostles' - In Israel's program, the prophets came before the 12 apostles. GH: Compare to 'apostles and prophets' in Paul's letters.	Ephesians
Luke 12:1-4	See the Lord speaks to his disciples and warns them to beware the 'heaven of the Pharisees'-v1.	IPF
Luke 12:1-2	Incorrectly tied to the JSoc. Is what is going to be done to them in the day of wrath. You are not going to be able to remain under the radar. This is how it is going to go for you. Everything you say or do is going to be known. There's no way you are going to say it and it not get out there. Don't be surprised.	IPF
Luke 12:4	'I say unto you my friends' - Using the corrective doctrine, the little flock are now being given an opportunity to do something in Israel that hadn't been done since the time of Abraham, the ability and privilege to put on display they are a 'friend of God'-James 2:23. They do this by 'keep(ing) My(His) commandments'-John 14:15 in accordance with the liberated law that makes their conduct and behavior stand out in contrast to Israel's vain religious system.	IPF
Luke 12:32	Jesus turns attention to the little flock, telling them 'fear not'.	IPF
Luke 12:33	'Sell that ye have, and give alms' - Jesus says if you want to be rich and you want to follow Me, give it away and you will have treasure in heaven.	GPPI/EoM
Luke 12:45-52	Jesus prepares the little flock for the day of wrath - play-by-play:	GPPI/EoM
Luke 12:45-47	* the unfaithful servant (apostate Israel)	GPPI/EoM
Luke 12:49	* the "fire on earth" (the coming day of wrath; the fire of His wrath)	GPPI/EoM
Luke 12:49	* the "already kindled" (the growing rejection of Him; the unquenchable fire for unbelievers)	GPPI/EoM
Luke 12:50	* the "baptism" of Jesus' death (the Cross)	GPPI/EoM
Luke 12:52	* the "house divided" (the separating of the little flock from the apostate nation during the EoM)	GPPI/EoM
Luke 12:51-53	See the division between believing remnant/believers & apostate nation/unbelievers enforced at the Cross. Micah 7:6 prophecy fulfilled.	GPPI/EoM
Luke 12:53	See the division of families into believing remnant and the apostate nation.	GPPI/EoM
Luke 13	Jesus speaks of their rejection & admonishes them to repent.	GPPI/EoM
Luke 13:6-9	Extension of Mercy Prophecy: The Parable of the Barren Fig Tree	GPPI
Luke 13:7	* 'these three years' - earthly ministry of Jesus	GPPI/EoM
Luke 13:7	* 'why cumbereth the ground' - would have been cutting them off at the Cross - no EoM (Extension of Mercy)	GPPI/EoM
Luke 13:8	* 'let it alone, this year also' - EoM was only 1 year to produce fruit	GPPI/EoM
Luke 13:8	* 'dig it about, and dung it' - try and get it to produce fruit	GPPI/EoM
Luke 13:9	* 'shall cut it down' - don't respond properly, they are wrath worthy	GPPI/EoM
Luke 13:28	Great regret is shown by the "weeping and gnashing of teeth" when they see that they will not be with those who receive honor in the Kingdom.	IPF
Luke 13:28	'weeping and gnashing of teeth' - Some children of the king are not going to be allowed into the kingdom in the land, but will be forced to live outside the land with the Gentiles. They will have to be ministered to by Israel as though they were one of the heathen. Will be humiliating to have to live outside the land of the kingdom with the Gentiles forever and be ministered to like you're a heathen yourself. What an insult. Have to understand the 'great recompense of reward'-Hebrews 10:35 and the entrance 'abundantly into the everlasting kingdom'-2 Peter 1:11.	IPF
Luke 17	The Lord educates the remnant regarding the scope of the Lord's Day of Wrath before He begins to give them the details of it in chapter 21.	IPF
Luke 18:1-8	Parable of the unjust judge: The Lord gives them a parable which He refers to the 'cries' in James 5:4. In this parable, the Lord is not referring to any kind of general prayer, but rather to a specific kind of praying that the remnant is to do; a prayer for avengement. The parable Jesus gives is about	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	judge and a widow that comes before him with a certain request.	IPF
Luke 18:1	'ought always to pray, and not to faint' - If you just read this one verse, you would like the Lord is just commanding them to pray all the time, like 'pray without ceasing'-1 Thessalonians 5:17 for us. But this is a specific type of prayer, it's a prayer for their avengement.	IPF
Luke 18:3	'Avenge me of mine adversary' - See that her request was for the judge to avenge her. This is to be the prayer of avengement for the remnant in the Day of Wrath. They are to pray for God to "avenge your cause with us."	IPF
Luke 18:4	'And he would not for a while' - The Lord is going to say to them, I AM going to avenge you, just not yet.	IPF
Luke 18:7-8	'shall not God avenge his own elect, which cry day and night unto him, though he bear long with them...he will avenge them speedily' - The parable speaks of the remnant crying day and night for the Lord to come and avenge them and finally that aspect of the Davidic Covenant will come to its time and He will come to avenge them speedily.	IPF
Luke 18:7	'though he bear long with them?' - They are going to have to keep crying. The cries of them have come unto the ears of 'the Lord of Saboath'-James 5:4. The Just Judge will bear long.	IPF
Luke 18:8	'he will avenge them speedily' - When it happens, it is going to happen quickly. It's coming.	IPF
Luke 18:8	'Nevertheless when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth?' - Questions whether the Lord will find 'faith on the earth', has to do with whether they will continue to 'pray and not faint'-v1 or will they lose hope and 'faint'. We know from our own experience that you can get tired of waiting and give up.	IPF
Luke 18:9-14	So the ones who believed the message "justified God" by bearing witness that His message was true. The contrast between the Pharisee and the publican was stark and was supposed to be. This is corrective doctrine for the remnant.	IPF
Luke 18:9	'trusted in themselves that they were righteous' - The Pharisees and the Scribes believed they were righteous by nature. First, I'm an Israelite. Second, I'm a religious leader, I have to be righteous.	IPF
Luke 18:12	The Pharisee is counting on his works. Thinks that's going to put him in good standing before God.	IPF
Luke 18:14	'this man went down to his house justified' - The justification went to the guy who wasn't talking about what he did. It was acknowledging his own sinful condition and asking God for mercy.	IPF
Luke 18:31-34	See disciples confusion around the purpose of the Cross.	GPPI
Luke 18:31	* They only think about the things of the kingdom.	GPPI/EoM
Luke 18:32-33	* Jesus plainly tells them and they hear nothing. See the judicial blindness.	GPPI/EoM
Luke 18:34	* 'they understood none of these things' - the judicial blindness	GPPI/EoM
Luke 19:11-27	Parable of the 10 Minas - Another EoM Prophecy: Parable why the kingdom won't immediately appear. Two reasons: 1. He has to function as the Redeemer first. 2. The day of wrath hasn't come yet.	GPPI/EoM
Luke 19:12	The One who will reign has gone to receive a kingdom & will return to set up a kingdom to reign over you. But the apostate nation doesn't want that. * 'a certain Nobleman' - Jesus Christ. Jesus went back to receive the kingdom and when He comes back, He is bringing the kingdom with Him. That's the message they are giving. The Nobleman has gone and He is going to return and He is going to reign over you. This is the message that they are supposed to be giving. But they reject this message from the apostles. And it's through the apostles that the Spirit is doing this because that's the whole reason for things working out the way they are.	GPPI/EoM
Luke 19:12	* 'far country' - Heaven where the "nobleman" (Jesus) goes to receive of His Father, a kingdom.	GPPI/EoM
Luke 19:13	* 'servants' - The apostles - He leaves them in charge.	GPPI/EoM
Luke 19:14	* Message from the 'citizens' (apostate nation) saying we will not have this Man (the Nobleman/Jesus) to reign over us (in the EoM).	GPPI/EoM
Luke 19:15-27	* See how 'servants' will be dealt with & those who rejected His kingdom.	GPPI/EoM
Luke 21	Talks about the 5th CoP-5th installment or the Lord's day of wrath.	IPF
Luke 21:5-6	Not a reference to Titus and the Roman army in circa 68-72 A.D., which happens during the DOGG. Happens out in the day of wrath. Reads like Matthew 24.	IPF
Luke 21:6-21	Jesus continuing to talk about things taking place in continuing "times of the Gentiles."	IPF
Luke 21:8	Luke's recording of this warning.	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	'Take heed that ye be not deceived' - Listen and pay attention because there's a deception coming. The Lord knows many will fall into this.	IPF
Luke 21:8	NOTE: There are two ways to deceive people. Either you go really close to the message so that people can't see the difference or you go the very opposite direction and declare this one to be false.	IPF
	'for many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ' - The Lord spoke to this 'spirit of Antichrist' phase of the POE where many will be deceived by those claiming to be Christ. See 'even now are there many antichrists; whereby we know that it is the last time'-1 John 2:18 picking up on this.	IPF
Luke 21:8	'go ye not therefore after them' - Don't follow these people claiming to be the Christ. There's a marker for when Jesus shows up that won't be there when these people show up and the remnant is supposed to know them so they are not deceived. This is a major issue the last half of the week.	IPF
Luke 21:20	'when ye shall see Jerusalem compassed with armies' - This is a marker that the believing remnant should be looking out for.	IPF
Luke 21:20	'desolation' - If you know what the 'desolation' is then you know what's coming.	IPF
Luke 21:22	'the days of vengeance' - The Lord defines what these days are in the prior two verses. Daniel's 70th week.	IPF
Luke 21:24	'trodden down of the Gentiles' - Jesus referred to this time of Gentile dominion as the "times of the Gentiles."	IPF
	'until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled' - This is a particular time on the schedule that was given in the Book of Daniel that the times of the Gentiles began - at the Assyrian/Babylonian captivities and runs to the coming of the Son of Man. An unceasing line of Gentile dominion throughout the entire 5th CoP-5th installment. This period is not going to end until it is fulfilled. If you don't recognize the DOGG, when there is no Gentile dominion over Israel, then the scripture would have been violated.	IPF
Luke 21:24		IPF
	'these things begin to come to pass' - The things we just read. The things that come to pass before the Lord returns to destroy the Antichrist and the armies of the world that are gathered against the Lord to complete the deliverance of His people. All of this is in the last week. The time that is yet coming.	IPF
Luke 21:28		IPF
	'they now shoot forth' - Start putting forth leaves.	IPF
Luke 21:30		IPF
	'nigh at hand' - It's even closer than 'the kingdom is at hand'.	IPF
Luke 21:31		IPF
	'when ye see these things come to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand' - In the gospels, it was 'at hand' but when they see things it will be 'nigh at hand'!	IPF
Luke 21:31		IPF
	'is nigh at hand' - When you see all of these things, know that the kingdom is even closer than it was at that time.	IPF
Luke 21:32-36	Jesus issues a warning. Just because they were members of the believing remnant did not guarantee they would make it through the day of wrath.	IPF
Luke 21:34		IPF
	'take heed to yourselves' - Carries right back into 'give the more earnest heed to the things which we have heard'-Hebrews 2:1.	IPF
	'that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things' - Why you don't 'let them (these things) slip'-Hebrews 2:1, why you 'hold fast the profession'-Hebrews 10:23, why you 'take heed to yourselves'-v34, why not be filled with the 'cares of this life'-v34. Because if you do, you're not going to be counted worthy to escape all the judgments talked about in Luke 21.	IPF
Luke 21:36		IPF
	'escape all these things' - The judgments that the apostate nation will go through in the Tribulation.	IPF
Luke 21:36		IPF
	'stand before the Son of man' - At His coming. Has to do with the rewards given in the kingdom and the chance to be made part of His Royal House. Being able to enter into the Kingdom and 'stand before the Son of man' is a reward to a Jew who has believed the Gospel of the Kingdom, come out of Israel's vain religious system and has held fast to his profession.	IPF
Luke 21:36		IPF
Luke 22:19-21	There is a "remembrance" being made in the Lord's table. The Lord Himself showed this to the disciples.	IPF
Luke 22:20	At this point, this is all anyone knew, that His Blood was shed for Israel.	IPF
Luke 22:21	He is done talking about the bread and the blood and now about the one who will betray Him.	IPF
Luke 22:28-30	There are great privileges that are being offered to them in the Kingdom. Not about being saved, were already. Saying there's more than just being part of the remnant.	IPF
	'they which have continued with me in my temptations' - Talking to the 12. These privileges in v30 are because of what they have done. It's because the faithfulness that they have exhibited in these things. Not getting these things when the time of trouble comes. Not saying there are no benefits in the time of trouble. When that day of wrath comes, if they hold fast to their profession and give more earnest heed to the thing, they'll be able to escape the judgments in that day and they will be hidden from the extermination policy of the antichrist. These are benefits but not rewards in the kingdom. The rewards in the kingdom are something more, and it's more than just to the apostles that have this idea of reward being held out in front of them. See Revelation 22:12.	IPF
Luke 22:28		IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Luke 22:30	These are particularly remarkable honors that are going to be bestowed on the 12 in the kingdom.	IPF
Luke 22:30	'ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom' - Another great privilege - they will get to eat and drink at His table in the Kingdom.	IPF
Luke 22:30	'sit on thrones judging the twelve tribes of Israel' - Privilege - they will sit on thrones judging the twelve tribes.	IPF
Luke 23:33-34	Jesus asking the Father to forgive them for crucifying Him.	GPPI/EoM
Luke 23:34	'Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do'- the judicial blindness needed to forgive them for the crucifixion.	GPPI/EoM
Luke 24:13-35	Jesus with disciples on the Emmaus road (post-crucifixion). If they had understood their own prophets, they would not have perceived the death on the Cross as the end, but it was part of God's plan. He then explains their scriptures to them.	GPPI/EoM GPPI/EoM
Luke 24:27	This is an example or part of the enlightenment in Hebrews 6:4.	IPF
Luke 24:44	This is an example or part of the enlightenment in Hebrews 6:4.	IPF
	Talking about the Holy Spirit in Acts 1 - 8.	GPPI/EoM
Luke 24:49	* 'I send the promise of my Father upon you' - Send the Comforter - the testimony of the Holy Spirit.	GPPI/EoM
	* 'endued with power from on high' - One of the 3 ministries of the Spirit in Acts 1 - 8.	GPPI/EoM
	John's gospel is different from other gospels - 'Behold your God' issue	GPPI/EoM
John	See the 8 special signs that show Jesus is God.	GPPI
	The exposure policy is in all gospels but easier to see in John's. It's one of the main issues.	IPF
John 1:11	See Jesus' earthly ministry was to Israel not to Gentiles (save proselytes).	GPPI/EoM
John 1:19-23	John the Baptist Prophecy Fulfilled - John's testimony	GPPI
John 1:43-51	Jesus' dealings with Nathaniel that confirms the activity at the "gate of heaven" on the earth	GPPI
	'He knew what was in man' - The Lord did not need anyone to testify to him concerning what the heart motive was of those He came in contact with.	IPF
John 2:25	He didn't need an exposure policy, He knew what was in people. It was in Him to know, and He understood all of that. But the remnant is not God wrapped in flesh. They will need to know since they do not possess this knowledge by nature. They will need an exposure policy.	IPF IPF
John 3:7	'Ye must be born again' - Born of the Spirit after the Spirit baptism - Part 1B of Israel's prescription for cleansing.	GPPI/EoM
John 3:10	Jesus rebuking Nicodemus for not understanding what He was doing. A master in Israel ought to have known this.	GPPI/EoM
John 5:36	Jesus calls the twelve and sends them out as apostles just as the Father had sent Him.	IPF
John 5:46-47	Ties to 'a Prophet like unto Moses' prophecy-Deuteronomy 18:15-18 and 'those things which were to be spoken after'-Hebrews 3:5.	IPF
John 6:32	Ties to 'a Prophet like unto Moses' prophecy-Deuteronomy 18:15-18 and 'those things which were to be spoken after'-Hebrews 3:5.	IPF
	See the "manifest division" being made among the believing remnant and the apostate nation. The people begin to say things that manifest what they are thinking and whose side they are on based on things the Lord did or said. See phrase 'there was a division among them'. Jesus sets the exposure policy in motion so that it bears fruit out in the day of wrath. These divisions are the result of specific discourses and activities that many of which are only recorded by John.	IPF IPF IPF
John 7 - 10		IPF
John 7:12-13	See the wedge/division concept being made manifest.	IPF
John 7:19-32	Ties to 'a Prophet like unto Moses' prophecy-Deuteronomy 18:15-18 and 'those things which were to be spoken after'-Hebrews 3:5.	IPF
John 7:40-43	See the wedge/division concept being made manifest.	IPF
John 7:40	'Prophet' - Capital P.	IPF
John 7:43	'So there was a division among the people because of him' - Because of what He said, they began to take opposite sides. A division is being made.	IPF
	The Lord exposes them and attacks the doctrinal belief that they are born of God, which He will tell them that they are not. The Lord attacks the doctrinal belief that they are righteous, which they are not. This is part of the polarization that drives the wedge/division principle that starts during the days of the Messiah and really gets rolling in the day of wrath. He is poking them verbally because He means for this division to begin manifesting itself.	IPF IPF IPF
John 8	Account of the woman caught in adultery and brought to Jesus. The law says she should be stoned. What say ye? The prominent question is - where is the man? They created a tradition that exempted Israel's religious leaders from being adulterers. The sin was on the woman, let's stone her. They partook with adulterers. Ties to 'thou...has been partaker with adulterers'-Psalm 50:18. They never bring the man up because they think he is exempt from this. Jesus knows this. He doesn't condone adultery. He says 'He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her'-v7 because He	IPF IPF IPF IPF
John 8:1-11		IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	knows every one of them are guilty. They all walked away because they were all guilty. The vain religious system was so corrupt you could be immoral and keep the law. Why God says 'These are a smoke in my nose, a fire that burneth all the day'-Isaiah 65:5, a stench in My Nostrils.	IPF
John 8:23-28	The Lord begins to identify and expose certain people for who they are. After this has been accomplished, the provision has been made for the polarization or wedge/division to take place out in the Lord's Day. The two camps within Israel will be made manifest.	IPF
	'Ye are from beneath' - Talking to Israel's religious leaders who serve their father, the devil.	IPF
John 8:27	'They understood not that he spake to them of the Father' - Judicial blindness.	GPPI/EoM
John 8:28	'When ye have lifted up the Son of man' - This is the Cross.	IPF
	'shall ye know' - Not "ye shall believe", but rather that they would 'know' who He was; that what He told them all along was true. Based upon that	IPF
John 8:28	knowledge, they would then take a course of action that manifest them to be either a child of God or a child of the devil. This is the Lord working on a process that would result in a polarization causing the wedge/division.	IPF
	The Lord is going to declare to the religious leaders that they are not who they think they are. Knowing the leader were Satan's own men, He says to them 'Ye are of your father the devil'-v44. The Pharisees thought they were naturally righteous and naturally holy and didn't see themselves as sinners at all. This was their doctrine. The Lord is saying to the nation that you may be the seed of Abraham or 'Abraham's seed'-v37 but you are not children of Abraham or 'Abraham's children'-v39.	IPF
John 8:33-44	They are saying that they are in the line physically of Abraham, they have Abraham as their father and Jesus says that means nothing to God, that doesn't do anything for you. Jesus says if you were 'Abraham's children, ye would do the works of Abraham'-v39. Not children as part of the lineage, talking about separating themselves out. Abraham had separated himself out because the rest of the world had corrupted itself and God started this program with Israel. See the 3 ways God talks about Abraham:	IPF
John 8:37-39	1. 'Abraham's seed'-v37: The 'seed' of Abraham. GH: unsaved	IPF
	2. 'Abraham's children'-v39: The 'children' of Abraham. GH: justification by faith	IPF
	3. 'do the works of Abraham'-v39: The doers of the 'works' of Abraham. GH: justification by works	IPF
	Jesus says He knows they are the "seed of Abraham" but they are not Abraham's children and now He is about to contrast the "works of Abraham" and the "works of the devil."	IPF
John 8:37	'Abraham's seed' - From the seed or lineage of Abraham. This is their default answer. Thought that because they could trace their lineage back to Abraham that they were naturally righteous, they think they automatically represent God.	IPF
John 8:38	Jesus says they have a different father. I AM speaking what My Father said and you are doing what your father said.	IPF
	'ye do that which ye have seen with your father' - The Lord is directly attacking the doctrine they hold in their hearts that they are "born of God" and that they are "children of God." He is going to expose them for who they are. More than saying they are unregenerated. These rulers in Israel were doing things that they have "seen with their father." The devil has been operating in Israel and he has been showing things in Israel since the beginning of the 5th cycle and these guys do those very things. They are directly opposed to the things the Lord Jesus has been doing which He has seen with His Father. In other words, Satan is at work in the midst of the leaders of the apostate nation doing specific things to defile the nation and it has been done in full view of Israel's religious leaders. Their actions in turn are to do what they have seen their father already doing. They have seen Satan at work in the nation. Their actions have copied and duplicated that, and that's why the Lord says 'Ye are from beneath; I am from above'-v23. They are doing the works of the devil ("Ye do the deeds of your father"-v41). They are duplicating these works.	IPF
John 8:38	'do that' - These things are the works of the devil that John speaks of (1 John 3:8-9).	IPF
John 8:39	'Abraham is our father' - The religious leaders response to Jesus' statement in v38.	IPF
	'If ye were Abraham's children, ye would do the works of Abraham' - Jesus' response to their response. The rest of the nation did not do the 'works of Abraham' in the time of Jesus earthly ministry; neither will the apostate nation do those works in the Tribulation. Neither will manifest themselves as the 'friend of God'-James 2:23. Instead, they did 'the works of the devil'-1 John 3:8.	IPF
John 8:39	'the works of Abraham' - Not he was justified unto eternal life, but that by his works he showed that he was the 'Friend of God'-James 2:23. Those 'works of Abraham' produce the same relationship that Abraham had with God. It's the reciprocal relationship that shows I'm not a friend of the world, I'm a 'friend of God'-James 2:23. The religious leaders could not do 'the works of Abraham' because they were busy being a friend of the world and not a friend of God. Why James says 'Whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God'-James 4:4 and 'Abraham our father	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	justified by works, when he had offered Isaac his son upon the altar'-James 1:21 and therefore 'was called the Friend of God'-James 1:23.	IPF
John 8:41	'Ye do the deeds of your father' - Saying their father the devil did something and now they are doing that something.	IPF
John 8:44	'Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do' - Jesus telling them you're not who you think you are. Just because you are the seed of Abraham doesn't make you naturally holy or intrinsically righteous. Jesus is saying something that will polarize people and manifest this wedge/division between the people putting them on one side or the other.	IPF
John 8:44	'the lusts of your father ye will do' - Jesus says there are some particular lusts of the devil that they will perform! They are doing some now and they will do others later and it is this issue that allows for the polarization out in the Lord's Day and drive the wedge/division principle. The manifest division is those who are doing the works of the devil as opposed to those who are doing the works of Abraham. Jesus knows what they are going to do.	IPF
John 8:44	'He was a murderer from the beginning' - They are going to participate in murdering Him and He knows it. They are going to accomplish 'the lusts of (their) father'.	IPF
John 8:44	'lie' - Refers to a particular lie that is put forth by Israel's vain religious system and it is that lie that John has in mind in I John 3 when he says it is impossible for a member of the remnant to perform such. In other words, a true child of God in the Lord's Day would never repeat the lie that the Lord has in mind. He can't because he is born of God. This lie is part of the manifest wedge/division put forth out there that is put out by Israel's vain religious system.	IPF
John 9:16	'This man is not of God, because he keepeth not the sabbath day' - See something the Lord did to manifest the wedge/division.	IPF
John 9:16	'there was a division among them' - The wedge/division.	IPF
John 10:4-5	'they know his voice...for they know not the voice of strangers' - There is an ability to know the voice of the true Shepherd given to the sheep.	IPF
John 10:9-11	The 'door of the sheep' passage. Ties to Ezekiel 34.	IPF
John 10:11	Jesus is telling them what is going to happen.	IPF
John 10:16	'one fold, and one shepherd' - Has Ezekiel 34 in view. The Lord talking about the little flock from the days of the Messiah and the little flock from Daniel's 70th week being put together and those put together are going to be 'one fold' and one flock.	IPF
John 10:19-21	See the wedge/division concept being made manifest.	IPF
John 10:19	'There was a division therefore again among the Jews for these sayings' - See the wedge/division based on what Jesus said. The Lord is saying and doing specific things to cause people to make a choice and get on one side or the other of this division.	IPF
John 10:24-26	Jesus doing what Ezekiel 34 said.	IPF
John 12:13	'Took branches of palm trees, and went forth to meet him, and cried, Hosanna: Blessed is the King of Israel that cometh in the name of the Lord.' - This ties to 'stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands'-Revelation 7:9. This is all about the Lord returning to tabernacle among His people.	IPF
John 12:37-38	Ties to Isaiah 65:1-2.	IPF
John 13:34	'A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another' - Jesus giving corrective doctrine against the vain religious system, which was sowing 'discord among the brethren'-Proverbs 6:19. Telling them to put themselves in contrast to how the vain religious system was conducting themselves because thing is an abomination to Me.	IPF
John 14 - 16	Cover the issue of 'the things needed to know, but not yet'. Are all part of a discourse concerning the time when they will be continuing on with the program in the Lord's absence. A triad of chapters and all involve the Holy Ghost teaching them the things in Hebrews - Revelation.	IPF
John 14:16-17	Jesus prophecy on 'the Comforter'/Spirit baptism in Acts 2	GPPI
John 14:26	'he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance' - The testimony of Jesus Christ. He will do this through the Books of Hebrews - Revelation. Two components:	IPF
John 14:26	1. 'he shall teach you all things': Teaching them.	IPF
John 14:26	2. 'bring all things to your remembrance': Remind them. Bringing to their remembrance. Judicial blindness concept.	IPF
John 14:26	'all things' - About things to come.	IPF
John 14:29-30	At Adam's fall, Satan becomes 'the prince of this world'	GPPI/EoM
John 15	Jesus takes Peter, James and John and begins to prepare them for the days following His crucifixion. He sees the growing rejection of Him.	GPPI

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	See how disciples are the Lord's 'friends' if they follow His instructions. They get the friendship status if they do the works. The Lord refers to His disciples as "friends" in view of their behavior standing in stark contrast to that of Israel's vain religious system. Using the corrective doctrine, the little flock are now being given an opportunity to do something in Israel that hadn't been done since the time of Abraham, the ability and privilege to put on display they are a 'friend of God'-James 2:23. Started again when the Messiah showed up. They do this by 'keeping My(His) commandments'-John 14:15 in accordance with the liberated law that makes their conduct and behavior stand out in contrast to Israel's vain religious system.	IPF
John 15:14	'Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth: but I have called you friends' - This is the justification by works in the eyes of men that they are supposed to be doing, to be called the 'friend of God'-James 2:23. Because you have done this, I count you worthy. God called them out and I'm now going to show you the purpose for which He has called you out and bothered to be your friend.	IPF
John 15:15	* to escape the judgments that are coming	IPF
	* to be part of my Royal House and to rule with Me	IPF
	* to be called great in my kingdom and to sit at the table with Me and sup with Me and to rule the nations with a rod of iron	IPF
John 15:15	'servant' - Only has limited knowledge on which to operate. Doesn't always know what the master does. He said everything I HAVE heard from My Father I HAVE made known unto you and now I call you My friends. This is the issue for the believing remnant called out of that apostate nation.	IPF
John 15:15	'I have called you friends' - This is the issue here, that their conduct and behavior shows them to be the 'friend of God'-James 2:23.	IPF
John 15:15	'for all things that I have heard of my Father I have made known unto you' - In the beginning they didn't have all that knowledge, but now they do.	IPF
John 15:17-23	See the polarization issue.	IPF
John 15:18	During the years that the disciples followed Jesus, He was constantly giving them instructions and corrective doctrine. The Lord Jesus tells them that the world is going to hate them just as it hated Him. The world wanted to kill Jesus to get rid of Him (and it ultimately did that) and it will do the same for them because they identified with Him.	IPF
John 15:19	Their connection to the Lord and the hatred that going to come upon them.	IPF
John 15:21	'all these things will they do unto you for my name's sake' - Name of Jesus.	IPF
John 15:21	'they know not him that sent me' - They don't know the Father, in fact, they hate the Father. The things the Messiah did in His earthly ministry that exposed their hatred for all three members of the Godhead and the love they have for the "prince of this world" and those who serve him. All 3 Members of the Godhead are going to testify to Israel and they're going to hate all 3 Members of the Godhead. And if you identify yourself with Them, you will be hated as well.	IPF
John 15:22	'they had not had sin' - Talking about a particular type of sin.	IPF
John 15:22	'they have no cloak for their sin' - Because Jesus is making this manifest wedge/division among the people. They have no where to hide anymore who you are. Now, it's going to become obvious who you are. Jesus said some things that removed this cloak. Now they stand naked for who they are: haters of God and haters of the Lord Jesus. They have no way to cover who they really are and the polarization process can begin.	IPF
John 15:23	'He that hateth me hateth my Father also' - They hated the Father. They hated the Son. And they'll hate the Holy Ghost.	IPF
John 15:23	'hateth me hateth my Father also' - This is the sin that they no longer have a 'cloak'-v22 for.	IPF
John 15:27	'ye also shall bear witness' - The apostles and the members of the remnant, along with the members of the Godhead, are going to testify to the apostate nation of Israel by putting something on display.	IPF
	'bear witness' - They will expose Israel's vain religious system for what it really is. They will testify as to who is behind it and that is not of God. They will 'bear witness' that God is opposed to it and will destroy it. They will also 'bear witness' to the fact that the remnant has a different identity from those in the apostate nation. They will 'bear witness' to the apostate nation in a number of ways:	IPF
John 15:27	* They will testify by participating in the Lord's Table. When they observe this table, it identifies them with the Father whom the apostate nation hates. The apostate nation has a different table.	IPF
	* They will preach and speak about it to the nation. Testify by word of mouth.	IPF
	* They will testify of it by the signs and wonders given by the Holy Ghost.	IPF
	* They will give this testimony in the face of the vain religious leaders and unbelieving nation and especially its leaders.	IPF
	* They will do it in the face of the adversary, the one behind Israel's vain religious system.	IPF
	* They will testify to their distinct identity by partaking of a "table" that is different from the "table" of the apostate nation.	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
John 15:20-21	Jesus prepares them of a similar rejection to their ministry in Acts 1 - 8.	GPPI/EoM
John 15:24	Jesus testifies of Israel's rejection of both the Father and the Son.	GPPI/EoM
John 15:26	Jesus fortelling the Holy Spirit's testimony in Acts 1 - 8.	GPPI/EoM
John 15:27	'ye have been with me from the beginning' - Jesus stating one of the qualifications of a disciple. See Acts 1:21.	GPPI/EoM
John 16:1-4	The Lord talking to the remnant about the progressive increase in persecutions up to the extermination policy in the day of wrath. There's coming a time when the policy of evil will tempt the remnant to come back into the vain religious system. If they do not, it will eventually cost them their lives.	IPF
	When that happens they should leave 'the camp, bearing his reproach'-Hebrews 13:13 and separate yourself from that apostate nation. I AM done with them. Now, the judgments come. Eventually, will cost them their lives. What they decide about this will determine whether they are either:	IPF
	* worthy to stand before the Son of Man and receive great recompense of reward OR	IPF
	* if they're going to receive the same judgments poured out on them as the apostate nation	IPF
	He tells them the world will think it "service to God" when it puts them to death because they will be hated because of their identity. They are already aware of it, but it is going to increase and God is going to show it to them. They are going to make an impact, based on who they are, that will cause that hatred to grow and explode upon them.	IPF
John 16:2	'They shall put you out of the synagogues' - Another marker - As "repentance to Israel" is being offered, their verbal rejections will increase in hostility by beginning to "put them out of the synagogues."	IPF
John 16:2	'the time cometh' - There is coming a 'time' when the policy of evil against the remnant will be more than just tempting them to come back into the vain religious system, but it will eventually cost them their lives (resist unto blood-Hebrews 12:4).	IPF
John 16:2	'whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service' - When the apostate nation kills members of the believing remnant, they will convince themselves that they are serving God in doing so. Stephen was the first to be killed when the first "repentance to Israel" was offered. That is the way it will be at the time of the second "repentance to Israel" at the restart of Israel's program. See 'no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him' -	IPF
	1 John 3:15. Getting killed for speaking the truth and that hatred of that truth. They will kill the remnant to shut them up and actually think that they are serving God by doing so.	IPF
	'when the time shall come, ye may remember' - He knew this was going to be happening to them at a time when He was not with them. They will need the markers to be about to get them through and to know what to do and when to do it.	IPF
John 16:4	'the beginning' - Ties to the 'from the beginning' phrase in John's epistles.	IPF
John 16:13	'when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth' - Not just any truth. Talking about a specific body of truth. He will do it through the person of the Spirit. He (the Spirit) will guide them into "all truth."	IPF
John 16:13	'all truth' - That was yet to be revealed. That you need to know but you can't handle yet. These are the things that they could not know before the Cross. They would have to wait until the Spirit came and then they would have understanding not only of those things.	IPF
John 16:13	'whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come' - The Spirit will hear it and then He will "show it unto you" the things happening in the day of wrath that produces Israel's 'Fullness'-Romans 11:12.	IPF
John 16:13	'things to come' - This is the 'all things'-v15. Concern the only thing left; the resumption of Israel's Program; the Day of the LORD. These will be revealed to them by the Spirit. Ties to 'ages to come'-Ephesians 2:7.	IPF
John 16:15	'shew it' - He will "show it" because it will be written down in the books of the general epistles - Hebrews - Revelation.	IPF
John 17:6-20	Jesus' prayer for the 12. The 12 are going to carry a message into the day of wrath and they're going to need divine protection to be able to do that and the Lord is praying this prayer for them. This is what the 12 were going to do, but they died off due to the diminishing. But when you get over to the resumption of the Israel program, it's what the 144,000 are commissioned to do.	IPF
	John 17:6	* 'the men which thou gavest me out of the world' - Talking about the disciples/the 12.
John 17:9	* 'them which thou hast given me' - Talking about the disciples/the 12.	IPF
John 17:11	* 'thou hast given me' - Talking about the disciples/the 12.	IPF
John 17:12	* 'those that thou gavest me I have kept' - Talking about the disciples/the 12.	IPF
John 17:12	* 'none of them is lost, but the son of perdition' - Judas.	IPF
John 17:15	* 'keep them from the evil' - The evil that would be done to them in the day of wrath. The evil that would be done to them at the hands of the	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
John 17:13	antichrist and the false prophet and the false religious system of apostate Israel. Keep them from that.	IPF
John 17:18	* 'I also sent them into the world' - Because they are going to continue the program in His absence.	IPF
John 17:20	* 'Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe on me' - Jesus also praying for the believing remnant.	IPF
John 20:17	'my brethren' - Believers or believing remnant	GPPI/EoM
John 20:21	Jesus calls the twelve and sends them out as apostles just as the Father had sent Him.	IPF
John 20:22	'Receive ye the Holy Ghost' - Part 1B of the prescription for cleansing	GPPI/EoM
John 20:25	Thomas wasn't looking forward to the Cross.	GPPI/EoM
John 21:3	Their actions showed they didn't understand what happened because when He died on the Cross, they buried Him in a tomb and they went back to fishing. They didn't get it even though He told them about it. Shows the judicial blindness concept.	GPPI/EoM
	Is the chronological history or historical account of Israel's stumbling, fall, and diminishing. Does not contain the necessary doctrine for godly edification for either the little flock (should go to Hebrews - Revelation) or the body of Christ (should go to Romans - Philemon). What is happening after the fall of Israel. How you find out:	IPF
	* Paul is our apostle.	IPF
Acts	* How God revealed to him the mystery.	IPF
	* Where Paul was when he got saved.	IPF
	* About Paul on his missionary journeys and establishing churches.	IPF
	See Peter never preaches the gospel of Christ, the death, burial, and resurrection. He only knows one gospel, the gospel of the kingdom. Paul was given the gospel of Christ, and it is the gospel by which we are saved by today. Why Paul calls this 'my gospel'-Romans 2:16, 16:25.	IPF
	See the apostles are giving testimony and the Holy Spirit is empowering them to give that testimony.	IPF
Extension of Mercy (EoM) - Acts 1 - 8 'repentance to Israel' - Acts 5:31		GPPI/EoM
	* See the continuation of Israel's program after the Resurrection. See the division (choose believing remnant OR the apostate nation) forced upon the nation. Can clearly see just be reading the Israel references.	GPPI
	* God's Character is to be merciful. We have seen it over and over.	GPPI/EoM
	* Instead of bringing in Daniel's 70th week, the next thing on the timeline, God extended a time (1 year) of forbearance and mercy to Israel. Jesus prophesied this in Luke 13:6-9 and Luke 19:11-27.	GPPI/EoM
	* Under the ministry and testimony of the Holy Spirit, the leaders or 'the builders of the house of Israel' are given 3 miraculous opportunities to repent that Jesus Christ is their Messiah. They reject all 3 but instead of wrath, God gives the world grace (DOGG). The rejection makes them worthy of the 5th CoP-5th installment-Daniel's 70th week.	GPPI/EoM
	* The Holy Ghost is going to do 3 things/ministries when He comes:	GPPI/EoM
	1. Endue them with power from on high.	GPPI/EoM
	2. Going to be witnesses in the Lord's absence of the program to Israel carrying on	GPPI/EoM
Acts 1 - 8 (EoM)	3. The Spirit is going to equip them to endure the day of wrath.	GPPI/EoM
	* The purpose for the Holy Spirit coming was to give repentance to Israel during the EoM granted to them following the DBR of Jesus Christ. He is the Testifier, the One that is carrying this message forward. To repent concerning Jesus Christ's status as their Messiah.	GPPI/EoM
	* The bookends or markers for the EoM are the 'sitting'-Acts 2:34 (beginning the EoM) and 'standing'-Acts 7:55/rise up (ending the EoM) of the Lord.	GPPI/EoM
	* The prophesied EoM given to Israel following the death of Israel's Messiah on the Cross. See Luke 13:6-9 and Luke 19:11-27.	GPPI/EoM
	* See how the indictment of the Cross as bad news compared to how we see it.	GPPI/EoM
	* See Part 1B of Israel's prescription for cleansing from defilement: the baptism with the Holy Ghost or the Spirit baptism.	IPF
	* Given three honest opportunities to change their mind or repent about Jesus being the Christ or their Messiah. Each was accompanied by a notable miracle. Israel's religious leaders reject all 3 opportunities, which results in their 'fall'.	IPF
	1.	IPF
	2.	IPF
	3.	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Acts 1:1-9	Jesus teaching His disciples during His 40 days before His Ascension. He is preparing the 12 to carry on this program to Israel in His absence. He will ascend to the Father but will send the Comforter, to guide them into all truth.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 1:1-5	See the flow from the Gospel to Acts. Still preaching the gospel of the kingdom, the message that the kingdom is at hand.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 1:2	'had given commandments unto the apostles' - One of those was to replace Judas to fulfill Psalm 69:25 and Psalm 109:8.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 1:3-4	Jesus tells the to wait in Jerusalem for 'the promise of the Father', which is coming of the Holy Ghost in just a few (10) days.	IPF
Acts 1:3	'To whom' - The disciples.	IPF
Acts 1:3	'many infallible proofs' - This is the sure foundation. Not just a lot of proofs but infallible proofs. Their decision to repent should be easy.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 1:4	They should stay at Jerusalem for Part 1B of the prescription for cleansing.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 1:5	See how Jesus ties the "baptism with the Holy Ghost" in with John's water baptism, Israel's prescription for cleansing.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 1:6-8	Jesus ascends back to heaven and the Father says to the Son, 'Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool'-Psalm 110:1. I AM not ready to do that yet. Until I do, sit right here at My right Hand. How long? Until the Father decides. Why the disciples don't understand the timing (Acts 1:6) and why Jesus is not going to give them an answer to the timing (Acts 1:7-8). Because the Father has not told the Son. We have this tendency to think that Jesus when He was here in the flesh, that He knew everything He knew as God in eternity past, but this is not the case. He knows exactly what He needs to know. And He gives His disciples exactly what they need to know. He says I don't know when all of this is happening. I don't know when I AM going to come back. Because He doesn't know how long this uncertain period of time (GH: the EoM) runs. It's in the Father's own Power. He has reserved that unto Himself. There's a reason this is reserved for the Father (see Colossians 1:26 and 1 Corinthians 2:8).	GPPI/EoM
Acts 1:6	Asking this because they don't know how long the EoM will last.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 1:6	'Lord, wilt thou at this time restore again the kingdom to Israel?' - When He rose from the dead, the first thing the disciples asked Him. They were expecting the Messiah to come in and with this power overthrow Israel's enemies. Everybody knew about that and the accompanying judgment of the world. They didn't understand 'I came not to judge the world'-John 12:47.	Misc.
Acts 1:7	The Lord's response was as long as the Father wants it to.	Misc.
Acts 1:8	'the Holy Ghost is come upon you' - Part 1B of Israel's prescription for cleansing - the Spirit baptism.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 1:12	'the mount called Olivet' - Where Jesus was when He ascended. This is the place He is coming back to at the Second Advent - See Zechariah 14:4.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 1:15-23	The issue of replacing Judas - Was to fulfill Psalm 69:25 and Psalm 109:8.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 1:20	Judas' replacement prophecy fulfilled - Peter quotes Psalm 69:25 and Psalm 109:8.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 1:21-22	See 2 qualifications of the apostle - only 2 of 120 met them (NOTE: Paul met neither of them): 1. Company with them from the baptism till the Ascension. 2. Was a witness to His Resurrection.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 1:22	'must one be ordained' - Was commanded to be done.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 1:24-26	God has already made a selection. It is not their job to choose, it's their job to determine who God has already chosen. Why the urgency to fill? 1. The EoM can't begin until there's 12. 2. The 12 are going to carry a message to Israel. 3. The 12 are going to carry a message into the day of wrath (because the DOGG was still a mystery/hidden).	GPPI/EoM
Acts 1:24	'thou hast chosen' - Past tense. They just need to determine who.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 2	Peter preaching at Jerusalem to Israel at Pentecost under the ministry of the Holy Spirit that Jesus is their Messiah, they no longer are in ignorance/judicial blindness like before the Cross. Now they have a choice: repent or perish. This is their last chance. Jesus is 'sitting' until He is coming back for His day of wrath. Take advantage of this opportunity and repent, else you will get the baptism by fire and be purged out of the kingdom.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 2:1	'fully come' - Means on this feast day, something specific was being fulfilled.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 2:2-4	See the Spirit baptism/baptism of the Holy Ghost - Part 1B of Israel's prescription for cleansing. No surprise, He told them 10 days ago to expect this 'promise of the Spirit'. What John the Baptist predicted.	IPF
Acts 2:5	'out of every nation under heaven' - They were in a scattered condition due to the previous events of the 5th CoP.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 2:8	'in our own tongue, wherein we were born?' - Some of them were born in other countries due to their scattered condition.	IPF
Acts 2:9-11	See the list where they have been scattered. They are all over the place.	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Acts 2:11	The people prophesied as they communicated the 'wonderful works of God' in languages that they previously did not know.	IPF
Acts 2:14	Peter talking to the nation of Israel who are at Jerusalem for Pentecost.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 2:15-16	Peter says what they are witnessing is the fulfillment of Joel 2:28-29. Joel is an O.T. who wrote to the nation of Israel. He predicted this.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 2:17-21	Peter tells them what they were looking at and what would come after. Compare to Joel 2:28-32. * Israel has entered her 'last days' here. Has to do with the last days of Israel's program leading up to the kingdom.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 2:17	- the middle wall of partition is put back up	IPF
	- the dispensation of the law is back in force	IPF
	- God is imputing men's sins unto them	IPF
Acts 2:17	* 'pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh' - Part 1B - the Spirit baptism. (fulfilled at Pentecost)	GPPI/EoM
Acts 2:18	* 'my servants...my handmaidens' - shall prophesy-v18 (fulfilled at Pentecost) 'the wonderful works of God'-v11 Compare to DOGG sons & daughters.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 2:19	NOTE: Hebrews through Revelation record how the rest of those events will transpire. * Daniel's 70th week/day of wrath	IPF
Acts 2:19	* Wonders in the heavens will be seen	GPPI/EoM
	* Wonders on the Earth will be seen that involve blood, fire, and vapor of smoke	IPF
Acts 2:20	* The Sun and moon will be turned dark (30 days of darkness 'before' the Second Advent at Armageddon)	GPPI/EoM
Acts 2:20	* The Great and Notable Day of the Lord will come (when the Lord returns at the Second Advent)	IPF
Acts 2:21	* They are still in the EoM and still have an opportunity to be saved.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 2:22	Peter still talking to the nation of Israel. Their program is still in effect.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 2:30-33	Peter is telling the remnant, He suffered on the Cross, He purged from our sins, He resurrected from the dead, and in view of that, He was sitting on the right Hand of the majesty on high and He is exalted. This is the thing that they would have understood from the Psalms.	IPF
Acts 2:32-36	See & hear the ministry of the Holy Spirit to Israel. They are no longer ignorant. Peter indicting them for crucifying their Messiah.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 2:32	Peter bears witness to the Resurrection.	IPF
Acts 2:33	'being by the right hand of God exalted' - When He was called up to sit at the right Hand of God, He was 'made so much better than the angels'-Hebrews 1:4.	IPF
	See the marker for the start of the EoM - Jesus sitting (Psalm 110:1)...'Until I make thy foes thy footstool' - In the day of wrath.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 2:34-35	Peter told the Jews at Jerusalem exactly where they were in their program. The Lord was seated at the Right Hand of God. It was not yet the time when His enemies would be made His footstool.	IPF
Acts 2:36	Peter preaching to Israel - the Cross is bad news; indictment crucifying their Messiah. Getting a chance to repent and change their mind.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 2:36	'assuredly' - it's the 'sure foundation'-Isaiah 28:16. Without a doubt.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 2:36	'God hath made that same Jesus...both Lord and Christ' - Talking about Jesus' exaltation at the right Hand of God.	IPF
Acts 2:36	'Lord and Christ' - As Lord and Christ, He would discharge the remaining mandates of the Davidic Covenant.	IPF
Acts 2:36	'Christ' - Christos. Anointed One. Messiah. Ties to Peter saying 'Thou art the Christ, the son of the living God'-Matthew 16:16.	IPF
Acts 2:38	See both parts of Israel's prescription for cleansing for believers. After they repented and were baptized in water in order to be saved, then by the Spirit (baptism), they were 'born again' - Matthew 3:7. Still preaching the gospel of the kingdom to the leaders and nation of Israel.	GPPI/EoM
		GPPI/EoM
Acts 2:40	See the division with 'the untoward generation' (apostate nation)	GPPI/EoM
Acts 3	Peter reminds them they no longer have the judicial blindness excuse.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 3:1 - Acts 4:?	First of the 3 honest opportunities to change their mind and repent about Jesus being their Messiah.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 3:2-8	Notable miracle for the first opportunity: when the lame man was healed by Peter and John.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 3:6	'Silver and gold have I none' - Peter is not lying. Operating according to the instructions given in Luke 12, selling everything and giving to the poor.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 3:13-17	Another indictment of Israel for crucifying their Messiah and the Cross is bad news.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 3:13	'God of our fathers' - Abraham, Isaac, & Jacob. See Exodus 3:15 and Deuteronomy 1:8. Peter talking to Israel, not Gentiles.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 3:15	Peter preaching the Cross as bad news.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 3:17	'through ignorance ye did it' - Peter didn't realize the judicial blindness issue before the Cross but he does now after Jesus' 40 days of instruction in Acts 1.	GPPI/EoM

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Acts 3:18	This was all talked about and was all part of God's plan.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 3:19	'the times of refreshing' - When those who repent and believe have their sins taken care of or 'blotted out' prior to entering the kingdom.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 3:21	Happens when He shows up again. Things that Israel will be waiting for have already been done for us because of our position in Christ.	IPF
Acts 3:22	'until the times of restitution of all things' - Till He comes back to do the new heavens and the new earth.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 3:22	'A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me' - Peter quoting 'I will raise them up a Prophet (capital P) from among their brethren'-Deuteronomy 18:18.	IPF
Acts 3:22	'raise up' - The "raising up" refers to life from death, the resurrection, not just to bring someone along as a prophet. When God "raised up" His Son, He made Him a Prince in Israel, just "as Moses." See Deuteronomy 18:18. This wasn't a secret.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 3:23	'that prophet' - Talking about Jesus.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 3:24	'Samuel and those that follow after...foretold of these days' - The EoM was spoken of by the prophets.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 4:8-12	First of the 3 honest opportunities to change their mind and repent.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 4:8	'Ye rulers of the people, and elders of Israel' - Still focused on the leaders.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 4:9	The leaders couldn't not deny the miracle.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 4:10	'whom ye crucified' - Still preaching the Cross as bad news.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 4:11	The leaders were supposed to build on the stone/rock they rejected and built on sand (rejected Christ and promoted their vain religious system).	GPPI/EoM
Acts 4:13-18	They couldn't deny the miracle but rejected the first opportunity. Strike ONE.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 7:24	'which has made heaven, and earth' - To rule His creation from. So He might set His throne in the midst of it and rule all of His creation. Why this thing is here to begin with. This is what He intended to do.	IPF
Acts 4:25-28	Peter quotes some of Psalm 2:1-3, but not the part about 'have them in derision'-Psalm 2:4 or 'speak unto them in his wrath'-Psalm 2:5 because the Lord was still seated at the Right Hand of God. He will not "speak to them in His Wrath" until He stands to "make His enemies His footstool" when the Israel program restarts.	IPF
Acts 4:26		IPF
Acts 4:27	Israel's religious leaders rejected the earthly ministry of Jesus. Their rejection reached its zenith at the Cross. Now under the testimony of the Holy Ghost, they continue their rejection. Therefore, the next step is for God to speak to them in wrath (see Psalm 2:5).	IPF
Acts 5:15-33	Second of the 3 honest opportunities to change their mind and repent about Jesus being their Messiah.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 5:17-18	The leaders rejected the apostle's ministry and threw them in prison in an attempt to shut them up.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 5:19-22	Notable miracle for the first opportunity: when the angel of the Lord breaks them out of prison and they are back teaching in the temple.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 5:28-30	They understood the indictment and the understand they are guilty.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 5:29-32	Peter continuing to preach to Israel the Cross as bad news.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 5:31	'repentance to Israel' - What Peter calls the EoM (Extension of Mercy)	GPPI/EoM
Acts 5:33	Negative response to the second opportunity. Strike TWO.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 6 - 7	Third of the 3 honest opportunities to change their mind and repent about Jesus being their Messiah.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 6:15	'saw his face as it had been the face of an angel' - The miracle part - made them perceive that Stephen was a messenger of God that they couldn't deny.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 7:1-53	Stephen recounts/rehearses the failures of the nation and their leaders throughout their history.	IPF
Acts 7:37	Moses, who they revere, predicted Jesus.	IPF
Acts 7:43	'I will carry you away beyond Babylon' - 5th CoP-1st installment-70-year captivity.	IPF
Acts 7:49-50	Stephen quotes Isaiah 66 as a reference to what is taking place at the time he is preaching.	IPF
Acts 7:49	'Heaven is my throne, and earth is my footstool: what house will ye build me?' - Quotes 'The heaven is my throne, and the earth is my footstool: where is the house that ye build unto me?'-Isaiah 66:1.	IPF
Acts 7:50	'Hath not my hand made all these things?' - Quotes 'For all those things hath mine hand made'-Isaiah 66:2.	IPF
Acts 7:51-53	See Stephen's indictment of them.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 7:54-57	Easy to think 'Jesus standing on the right hand of God'-v55 was the fulfillment of Psalm 110:1 and the day of wrath was up next. But instead of wrath, Jesus saves Paul in Acts 9 and starts the DOGG.	GPPI/EoM

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Acts 7:54	Negative response to the third opportunity. Strike THREE.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 7:55-56	'Jesus standing...the Son of Man standing' - Jesus was sitting "until..." but, at this point, He had stood to have His Day of Wrath. He had risen up to enter into judgment. Marker for the end of the EoM.	GPPI/EoM GPPI/EoM
Acts 7:55	When Jesus stands up, we thought it was to make His enemies His footstool and bring in His day of wrath. But instead, He suspended the Israel program and called Paul. That action of standing was the signal that God was ready to make His enemies His footstool and the final part of the time schedule was ready to begin. But instead of ushering in the day of wrath, God made the great dispensational change by inserting His mystery program of grace to Gentiles.	IPF IPF IPF IPF
Acts 7:57-59	See their response - they stone Stephen.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 8:1	'there was a great persecution against the church which was at Jerusalem; and they were all scattered abroad' - Pretty much all gone except the 12.	IPF
Acts 9 - 28	See Israel's diminishing. Is the historical record of the fall and diminishing of Israel.	GPPI/EoM
Acts 9	The great dispensational program change instituted when the Lord appears to Paul and saves him on the Damascus Road. Israel's program gave way, and God brought in, through Paul, the DOGG (Dispensation of Grace of God) in which God is calling out the Church, the Body of Christ. That is the age we are presently living in. Everything up to this point is Israel's 'time past' program.	GPPI/EoM GPPI/EoM
	God saves Saul of Tarsus on the Damacus Road and makes him the apostle to the Gentiles and the first member of the body of Christ. Here's Saul, who was Satan's tool, probably the greatest tool he had working against God's remnant, and he turns around and becomes God's greatest tool for the DOGG and he writes 13 books of doctrine that we are studying.	GPPI Uncateg. Uncateg.
Acts 11:19	'scattered abroad upon the persecution that arose about Stephen' - They were scattered even more after the EoM.	IPF
Acts 11:19	'preaching the word to none but unto the Jews only' - Preaching just to the 'diminishing' little flock.	IPF
Acts 13:33	The issue of being the first begotten. That declaration is in view of the resurrection where Jesus was the 'first begotten of the dead'-Revelation 1:5.	IPF
Acts 13:33	'raised up Jesus again' - The Resurrection.	IPF
Acts 13:33	'Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee' - Quotes 'Thou art my Son; this day have I begotten thee'-Psalm 2:7. There's decree made on that day when He successfully functions as Redeemer and He is raised from the dead.	IPF IPF
Acts 19:1-6	See Paul's appreciation for the diminishing concept. He encounters 12 members of the little flock who have been water baptized (Part 1A of the prescription for cleansing), but hadn't heard of the Spirit baptism (Part 1B). Paul completes the Spirit baptism for them.	IPF IPF
Dispensation of Gentile Grace/Grace of God (DOGG) [you are here]		GPPI
DOGG (Romans-Philemon)	* Written during the 'diminishing' of Israel. Is for the age we are living in today, where God is dealing with us by grace.	GPPI
	* We are saved by grace and called to live out of grace.	GPPI
	* Paul tells us:	GPPI
	- that he is our apostle for today, the apostle to the Gentiles. (Romans 11:13)	GPPI/EoM
	- to follow him as he follows Christ. (1 Corinthians 4:16, 1 Corinthians 11:1, Philipians 3:17)	GPPI/EoM
	- we still need to learn the entire Bible. (Romans 15:4).	GPPI/EoM
	- he testifies that God will one day resume His program with Israel.	GPPI/EoM
	* Our doctrine for living today comes out of Paul's epistles. All Paul's epistles are written to us and about us as members of the body of Christ.	GPPI
	* Everyone of Paul's epistles are forms of doctrine that are meant to generate some aspect of godliness in us. Doctrine that conforms us and transforms us to the image of God's Son.	Uncateg. Uncateg.
	* Romans-Philemon contains an educational curriculum that equips you to labor with your Heavenly Father in eternity. Includes our doctrine.	Uncateg.
	* Tell us how God is dealing with us, and they reveal God's Will for us as members of the body of Christ.	GPPI
	* The only place you find a pre-tribulation rapture, where he is addressing the church, the body of Christ and their removal before the day of wrath.	GPPI
	* What Romans - Philemon is to us, Hebrews - Revelation is to them (the believing remnant).	IPF
* When you come to our epistles, Romans through Philemon, you encounter them in the very order that God intends for you to study. You could say that you are going from "milk to meat" or from "babes to being mature" as you progress through Paul's epistles.	IPF IPF	
* There are 13 Books in your Bible that are written specifically to us and about us as the members of the body of Christ that we are today. Every part	Uncateg.	

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	of the Bible is written for our learning but not all of the Bible is written for our practice (Romans 15:4).	Uncateg.
	* Although the New Testament is primarily for Israel, we do benefit from it in a couple of ways:	IPF
	- It is through the new covenant that we are made spiritually fit to be utilized by God as part of the church, the body of Christ.	IPF
	- It is Christ's blood of the New Testament that gives us our justification and sanctification.	IPF
	Satan's darkness will get so pervasive that one of two things will happen:	Uncateg.
DOGG (Romans-Philemon)	1. It's going to shut down the message of grace so that no one is hearing about it anymore OR	Uncateg.
	2. It's going to shut down the response to grace so that no one is now going to say yes to the offer of grace	Uncateg.
	This is what the darkness is designed to do. When that happens, there will be no need to continue to offer grace, the Blessed Hope will take place.	Uncateg.
	The Lord Jesus began something new with Paul:	Uncateg.
	- A new dispensation - DOGG (Dispensation of the Grace of God OR Dispensation of Gentile Grace)	Uncateg.
	- A new apostle - Paul	Uncateg.
	- A new gospel - Gospel of Christ	Uncateg.
DOGG (Romans-Philemon)	- A new agency - the body of Christ	Uncateg.
	- A new audience - all people	Uncateg.
	- A new operating system - grace	Uncateg.
	- A new destiny - heavenly places	Uncateg.
	The Lord Jesus is no longer on earth in a physical body. You won't hear Him with your ears or see Him with your eyes. But, He is talking to you through His written word.	Uncateg.
	Paul's doctrine (which is our "commandments of the Lord"):	Uncateg.
	1) is not a performance system	Uncateg.
	2) does not carry physical punishments or blessings	Uncateg.
DOGG (Romans-Philemon)	3) builds our inner man (which the Law could not do - it couldn't build anyone's inner man)	Uncateg.
	4) is for what God considers to be adult sons and daughters who take personal responsibility for serving their heavenly Father (the Law - children)	Uncateg.
	5) powered by grace, it can't be powered by our flesh; grace actually transforms our inner man and conforms us to the image of His Son so that we not only have the power to do the right thing, but we also have the desire to do the right thing - the big difference (the Law: powered by the flesh)	Uncateg.
	6) includes liberty - we are free to make choices/Sonship decisions about the things in our lives (the Law did not)	Uncateg.
	In the DOGG, He is forestalling judgment and dealing with the world under grace (contrast with Israel's prophetic program and the stick of the law).	HC2025
DOGG (Romans-Philemon)	He is using the carrot of 'His Goodness'-Romans 2:4. Today, God is involved in spiritual things and if we are going to be praying about what God is doing, then it's going to be spiritual things that we are talking about, not the physical outward things.	HC2025
	The education proper - contain the doctrine and exhortations for our edification.	HC2025
Romans - 2 Thessalonians	* First Book you come to when you get into this current dispensation. It is the foundation. First Book a Christian should study.	Uncateg.
Romans	* When you get to Romans, there is no national standing for Israel any longer. Jew & Gentile on equal footing, being made part of the body of Christ.	IPF
	* Written to the members of the body of the body of Christ to establish them in the faith delivered to Paul; the mystery of Christ.	IPF
	* Contain the great commandments - come together in grace living:	Uncateg.
	- Love God - Romans 1 - 11	Uncateg.
	- Love Neighbor - Romans 12 - 16	Uncateg.
	* We are part of God's new creation - the Church, the body of Christ.	Uncateg.
Romans 1:16	'to the Jew first' - Paul's policy to preach his gospel in the synagogues on his missionary journeys to Jew and Gentile alike, since they would be less likely to have been under the message of the 12. Also, to let them know God had suspended His program with them. Why they wanted to kill him.	IPF
	'by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in His sight' - He's not talking about in the eyes of men, which is a justification by works that men are supposed to be able to look at and see. It sets you apart. Point: No one is ever going to get justified unto eternal life by doing the deeds of the law because you can't do that. Remember if you break the law in one part you are guilty of all. James 2 justification by works is in the sight of men.	IPF
Romans 3:20	This justification is unto eternal life and nobody gets that kind of justification doing good works.	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Romans 3:20	'in His sight' - Paul is talking about the justification 'in God's sight' while James is referring to the justification 'in the eyes of men.' As far as God's concerned, those works don't justify you unto eternal life. They will justify you before men. They may get you reward out in the kingdom, but they're not going to save you.	IPF
Romans 3:20	'by the law is the knowledge of sin' - You may think you're doing pretty good, and then you read the law and find out you are not so good after all.	IPF
Romans 3:24	We get our justification freely by His grace. What we got when we received Jesus as our Savior.	IPF
Romans 4:1-8	When Paul brings up the examples of Abraham and David, he is validating that this kind of justification unto eternal life is always by grace through faith. In every age, this kind of justification is always by faith without works of any kind at any time.	IPF
Romans 4:2	If Abraham were justified by works, he 'hath whereof to glory, but not before God'. Paul knows that there is more than one kind of justification and he is dealing with the kind before God.	IPF
Romans 4:2	'he hath whereof to glory' - He had something to be proud about.	IPF
Romans 4:2	'but not before God' -	IPF
Romans 4:3	'Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness' - Paul quotes 'he believed in the Lord; and he counted it to him for righteousness'-Genesis 15:6. This is his justification unto eternal life in the eyes of God.	IPF
Romans 6:1 - 8:13	You are given the first two components of your sanctification in Romans 6-8:13. The purpose of these is to overcome sin in your life. It is the scripture effectually working in us which provides the basis for us to live for God, not in the energy or best efforts of our flesh. It's by our positive and proper response to the scriptures that Christ is formed in us and by which we truly become godly creatures which put on display the power of God's grace at work in us. That's WHAT we are doing.	Uncateg.
Romans 7:9	'but when the commandment came, sin revived, and I died' - Paul tried to use the Mosaic law to live for God and it killed his spiritual life. You cannot use the law or some preacher's version of law to live for God. That's self-righteousness which God utterly rejects. This is true in every age.	IPF
Romans 8:15	'Abba, Father' - The intelligent cry of 'Abba, Father' is the key to the 3rd component of your sanctification, where you realize you Father is offering you the opportunity to have His Wisdom installed in you so that you can think like Him, do things His way, and you are capable of laboring with Him and what He is doing.	Uncateg.
Romans 9 - 11	Explains the dispensational change and that God will resume His prophetic program with Israel in the future.	GPPI
Romans 9 - 11	God has temporarily set aside Israel's program until the consummation of this Mystery Program. At that future time, He will resume and complete His program with Israel.	GPPI/EoM
Romans 9 - 11	We have NOT replaced Israel and God has NOT cast away His people forever.	GPPI/EoM
Romans 9 - 11	Paul is letting us know that something has happened to Israel in connection to God bringing the dispensation of grace.	IPF
Romans 9:3	'my kinsmen according to the flesh' - Paul is talking here of his brethren, Israelites.	IPF
Romans 9:4	A list of things mentioned that were Israel's - MM says all these are given to Israel through covenants(?): * The adoption * The glory * The covenants - Plural. Each provide for something different - the land, the kingdom, material blessings, spiritual blessing, etc. * The giving of the Law * The service of God * The promises	IPF
Romans 9:5	'concerning the flesh' - Who Christ came for. The mystery here is He also made provisions for Gentiles.	IPF
Romans 9:25-27	Shows God has not cast away His people forever. Ties to Hosea 1:10.	GPPI
Romans 10:3	'going about to establish their own righteousness' - What Israel was trying to do under the Old Covenant.	IPF
Romans 10:3	'have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God' - No man can do this. The problem for them is the problem for us. We are all undone sinners.	IPF
Romans 10:4	'Christ is the end of the law for righteousness' - He is the Mediator of the New Testament.	IPF
Romans 10:12	'there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek' - In the DOGG, the national distinction for Israel has been removed.	IPF
Romans 11	Paul testifies that God has suspended His program with Israel to work with both Jew and Gentile in this DOGG. He will one day resume His program	GPPI

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Romans 11	with Israel.	IPF
Romans 11:5	'remnant' - The 'diminishing' remnant living in the beginning of the DOGG.	IPF
Romans 11:6	Grace and works are mutually exclusive and therefore cannot be combined in a single justification. How we know there are two justifications for Israel. Grace and works exclude each other, they nullify each other.	IPF
Romans 11:9	'Let their table be made a snare' - Paul quotes 'Let their table become a snare'-Psalm 69:22. The old table is now a "snare" and a "trap" to the apostate nation. The table be made a snare is associated with a Covenant that waxed old and has been replaced and has vanished away and God has given them a new one.	IPF
Romans 11:9	'their' - Talking about them, the nation of Israel, not us.	IPF
Romans 11:9	'table' - Not the Lord's Table. See Exodus 25:30. The table with the shew bread and the (Old) Covenant that provided for it. If you are going to practice the things in connection with the Old Covenant, that is going to be a stumbling block and a snare and a trap for you.	IPF
Romans 11:9	'a recompence unto them' - Something they deserve.	IPF
Romans 11:11	'stumbled that they should fall' - Talking about Israel. Historical account in Acts 9 - 28.	IPF
Romans 11:11	'through their fall salvation is come unto the Gentiles' - With Israel's rejection of the Spirit in Acts 1 - 7, God brings in the DOGG.	IPF
Romans 11:11	'to provoke them to jealousy' - This DOGG does provoke them to jealousy. They are fallen, diminishing, and then made full.	IPF
Romans 11:12	* 'the fall of them' - See the interruption/suspension of the program with Israel. Not a permanent position for Israel. Corrects Covenant Theology.	IPF
Romans 11:12	* 'the diminishing of them' - For the remaining members who outlived their program and will die off as the DOGG commences.	IPF
Romans 11:12	* 'their (Israel's) fullness' - The revival of their program and the subsequent setting up of the kingdom of heaven on the earth. He is purging out the apostate nation and refining a people unto Himself.	IPF
Romans 11:12	'how much more their fullness' - There is going to be a 'fulness; for Israel after their program is resumed and they're set up in their kingdom and the nation is purged. There will be a 'fulness' when He sets up His Kingdom and they are made the head of all nations, when salvation and blessing come to the Gentiles through the agency of Israel. In this DOGG, our salvation and blessing comes outside or apart of the agency of Israel.	IPF
Romans 11:13	Paul says he is 'the apostle to the Gentiles' - he's our apostle.	GPPI
Romans 11:16-24	Tree of God's Goodness analogy: Israel were the natural 'branches'-v16 and were 'broken off'-v20 'because of unbelief'-v20. The wild olive tree branches (Gentiles) were grafted in but God has every right to break the wild olive branches off if they don't 'continue in His goodness'-v22, which is continuing to preach the gospel to the lost, to bring people to the knowledge of the truth, and to be edified unto godliness. This also corrects Covenant theology that says the church today has replaced Israel.	IPF
Romans 11:25-27	Explains the dispensational change/'mystery' and when Israel's program will start up again.	GPPI/EoM
Romans 11:25	'blindness in part is happened to Israel, until the fulness of the Gentiles be come in' - Israel is blinded from seeing things concerning their program during the DOGG until 'the fulness of the Gentiles be come in' (God closes the DOGG and restarts His program with Israel. Israel's blindness (not seeing things concerning their program) will persist until God's program with the Gentiles (the Mystery Program) is completed or "come to the full" (fulness of the Gentiles).	IPF
Romans 11:25	'until the fulness of the Gentiles be come in' - Is not Gentile nations having lordship or dominion over Israel (that's 'times of the Gentiles'-Luke 21:24). This is the completion of the DOGG.	IPF
Romans 11:26	'There shall come out of Sion the Deliverer' - When Israel's program resumes, God will do that which He has said He will do; save Israel by sending their Deliverer.	IPF
Romans 13:12	Satan's 'works of darkness' are a three-pronged attack on God's divine institutions: 1. PRIDE OF LIFE: Target and attack God's word (is at the heart of man's relationship with God), specifically the word of God's ability to work IN you. Tears down our relationship with God. 'make one wise'-Genesis 3:6 'strife and envying'-Romans 13:13 - Satan's untruth	WoD-R13:12 WoD-R13:12 WoD-R13:12 WoD-R13:12 WoD-R13:12
Romans 13:12	* Proudful thinking	WoD-R13:12

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	* Presumptuous	WoD-R13:12
	* Self-willed	WoD-R13:12
	* Arrogance	WoD-R13:12
	* False wisdom	WoD-R13:12
	* Haughtiness	WoD-R13:12
	* Lifted up	WoD-R13:12
	2. LUST OF THE EYES: Has to do with anything goes morally. These are moral corruptions to the uttermost. Attack interpersonal relationships - the divine institutions of marriage, family, and the local assembly.	WoD-R13:12
	Tears down our relationship to those who are close around us.	WoD-R13:12
	'pleasant to the eyes'-Genesis 3:6	WoD-R13:12
	'chambering and wantonness'-Romans 13:13	WoD-R13:12
	- Alternative lifestyles	WoD-R13:12
	* Wantonness - 'wanton eyes'-Isaiah 3:16	WoD-R13:12
Romans 13:12	* Lust of uncleanness	WoD-R13:12
	* Eyes full of adultery	WoD-R13:12
	* Heart exercised with covetous practices	WoD-R13:12
	* Concupiscence	WoD-R13:12
	* Lasciviousness	WoD-R13:12
	* No boundaries of what you couldn't do - nothing considered off limits or taboo	WoD-R13:12
	* The natural and unnatural use of one's own body	WoD-R13:12
	* Alternative lifestyles	WoD-R13:12
	3. LUST OF THE FLESH: Attack on civil authority, attack on our relationships within society. Civil government is going to come under attack.	WoD-R13:12
	Tears down our relationship to society and culture.	WoD-R13:12
	'good for food'-Genesis 3:6	WoD-R13:12
Romans 13:12	- chaos, rebellion, violence	WoD-R13:12
	* Drunkenness - 'rioting and drunkenness'-Romans 13:13	WoD-R13:12
	* Excesses	WoD-R13:12
	* Chaos and anarchy	WoD-R13:12
	* Defund the police	WoD-R13:12
	Satan looked at this and said:	WoD-R13:12
	1. I have to be able to do away with man's relationship with God and replace it with something that actually creates a relationship with me.	WoD-R13:12
Romans 13:12	2. I have to do away with God's divine institutions in man's interpersonal relationships. I've got to do away with marriage, family, and how a person treats their own body and I've got to replace that with my substitute so there are no boundaries with men and women, nothing off limits, nothing's taboo, nothing's considered wrong.	WoD-R13:12
	3. I have got to be able to do away with this civil authorities so that the very fabric of society now can be torn apart. Remember God created human government to control the population.	WoD-R13:12
Romans 13:13	'walk honestly, as in the day' - Saying since we are children of 'the day' and not of the night, let us conduct ourselves accordingly. Similar to 'live honestly'-Hebrews 13:8.	WoD-R13:12
	7 aspects of godly wisdom ('seven pillars'-Proverbs 9:1):	IPF
	1. Wisdom (Romans 12:3-16)	IPF
	GODLY WISDOM: Not wisdom according to men, not wisdom according to this world, not wisdom according to the princes of this world but your Heavenly Father's Wisdom.	Uncateg.
	2. Justice (Romans 12:17-Romans 13:7)	Uncateg.

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	GODLY JUSTICE: What is good and what is evil based on the norms and standards of your Heavenly Father. The norms and standards of what God considers to be right and wrong or good and evil. The ability to know good and evil.	Uncateg.
Romans 12:3 - Colossians	3. Judgment (Romans 13:8-14)	Uncateg.
	GODLY JUDGMENT: The ability to choose the BEST thing/path among many good choices. Not as clear cut as justice.	Uncateg.
	4. Equity (Romans 14:1-15:7)	Uncateg.
	GODLY EQUITY: A heart of good will and putting the interest of the other person ahead of your own. (The quality of being equal or fair; fairness, impartiality; even-handed dealing)	Uncateg.
	5. Subtilty (Ephesians 1-3; Philippians 1-2; Colossians 1-2)	Uncateg.
	6. Knowledge (Ephesians 4-6; Philippians 3-4; Colossians 3-4)	Uncateg.
	7. Discretion (Ephesians 4-6; Philippians 3-4; Colossians 3-4)	Uncateg.
Romans 12:3 - 15:7	We are attempting to have our heavenly Father's Wisdom installed in our inner man by the means of the effectual working of God's word in us with the expectation that we are being conformed to the image of God's Son for the purpose of becoming godly creatures which are capable of laboring with God in the heavenly places throughout eternity.	Uncateg.
Romans 15:4	Why Christians today should study God's program with Israel even though the doctrine does not apply to us to live out of today.	GPPI
Romans 15:8	Shows the gospels are all part of Israel's program in the O.T. with Jesus being 'the minister to the Circumcision' (Israel) to 'confirm the promises made to the fathers' (Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob).	GPPI
Romans 15:20	'I strived to preach the gospel, not where Christ was named' - Paul did not attempt to convert those Jews who believed that Jesus was the Messiah. He was preaching to the non-little flock portion of Israel and Gentiles, which together Paul refers to as 'heathen'.	GPPI/EoM
	Shows Paul's gospel for us was a 'mystery'	IPF
Romans 16:25	* 'my gospel' - Paul's gospel, gospel of Christ, is different from the apostles gospel, the gospel of the kingdom. It's unique to him.	IPF
	* 'according to the revelation of the mystery' - Not according to the Old Covenant or the law or according to the prophets, but 'according to the revelation of the mystery'. Peter and the apostles understood nothing about the gospel of the grace of God.	IPF
1 Corinthians 2:6	'the wisdom of this world' - The wisdom of men - the men part.	IPF
1 Corinthians 2:6	(the wisdom of) 'the princes of this world' - The wisdom of the principalities and powers in heavenly places.	IPF
1 Corinthians 2:7	'the hidden wisdom' - The reason for hiding is given to us in the passage; if they had known what the 'wisdom of God in a mystery' was, they would not have crucified Jesus. And it was imperative that they did crucify Him. Paul's wisdom was not like the wisdom of men (wisdom of this world) nor was it like the wisdom of the princes of this world. He was speaking the 'hidden wisdom' which God had kept secret for a reason. It was their undoing. It completely annulated the plan of evil. It completely took them by surprise. It's 'the manifold wisdom of God--Ephesians 3:10.	IPF
1 Corinthians 2:8	'the princes of this world knew' - A reference to angels. Men are categorized under 'wisdom of this world'. Paul mentions both categories as having an influence on this world.	IPF
1 Corinthians 4:9	'we are made a spectacle...to angels' - We are being watched by these angelic creatures, both good and evil. Both camps of angels. We are providing an education of sorts for both camps. Paul says that we are being watched by them. The evil ones are watching for they are "made to watch" – the impact, and the good ones are watching in order to rejoice that godliness is once again coming to their realm. We are being seen by the world, angels and men. Why are those angels watching? Because God is making them watch and learn. There are things that God has us do that are designed to have an educational impact on the angels.	IPF
1 Corinthians 4:9	'a spectacle' - If you are a spectacle, then someone is watching.	IPF
1 Corinthians 10:3-5	If our warfare is spiritual, then our weapons would also be spiritual.	HC2025
1 Corinthians 11:2-10	Paul is writing to the Corinthians about a practice that was out of line with their sanctification. They were not behaving in accordance with the way they should have been. The impact for doing this thing right with regard to being in line with their sanctification is because when they didn't or when they did, it impacted the angelic realm. GH: Add 'Headship' issue commentary.	IPF
1 Corinthians 11:10	'because of the angels' - There was a negative impact being made on angels and Paul gives instructions to correct it. It is our sanctified position in Christ that allows us to have an impact. Paul is dealing with the Corinthians in matters of their conduct that is out of line with their sanctification.	IPF
	The Lord's Table Commentary: The members of the remnant have an impact upon the apostate nation when they observe the Lord's table in the day	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	of wrath. Their observance constitutes one of the ways in which they will bear witness. And it impacts the whole nation in that their testimony will either influence some to reject the vain religious system and become part of the Lord's generation or it will increase the hatred and persecution of the remnant. Either way, that is purpose for Israel's observance of the Lord's table. There is also an impact to made with regard to us in the dispensation of grace that was not made know to the disciples in the days of Jesus' earthly ministry. Our impact is not designed to be against Israel's vain religious system.	IPF
1 Corinthians 11:23-26	The Lord's Table Commentary: We the beneficiaries of all this given to us in Christ, are given the privilege of observing the Lord's table to not only celebrate God's Jehovah-ness and grace, but we keep that "show" going on as we manifest it to the principalities and powers. They are made spectators and God makes them observe it. And we make that impact to the glory of God and their impending doom. When we observe the Lord's table, we are publishing 'the manifold wisdom of God--Ephesians 3:10 (part of our two-fold commission). We are making known that 'hidden wisdom'-1 Corinthians 2:7 that God, in His great wisdom allowed for the reconciliation of the heavenly places through the death of His Son on the Cross. The princes of this world were provoked into performing the ultimate act of rejection against Him; putting Him to death – and that act of what they thought would solve their problem proved to be their undoing! And we are to show that forth every time we observe the Lord's table.	IPF
1 Corinthians 11:23-26	'I have received of the Lord' - The Lord is the one responsible for Paul delivering to the Corinthians the instructions to observe the Lord's table. It was the Lord that gave Paul the instructions to write to the Corinthians.	IPF
1 Corinthians 11:23	Jesus says some things never said before during Passover: * 'Take, eat: this is my body, which is broken for you'-v24 * 'this cup is the new testament in my blood'-v25	IPF
1 Corinthians 11:24-25	When you take the Passover, you actually take the cup at 4 different time during that ceremony. The third time is called the cup of redemption. This is the one we identify in this account. They probably didn't understand what He said because they didn't understand the crucifixion. That's why the Holy Spirit comes after the Cross, to inform them after the fact because they were going to need to know about that. That is, the death of the Testator and the institution of the New Covenant.	IPF
	'in remembrance of me' - He was establishing a memorial they should afterward observe, part of Israel's program. There is a remembrance that will be made among those beneficiaries of the New Testament of the event whereby God extended His Jehovah-ness and grace. It was to remembered by the believing remnant of Israel and it natural for us as well, as members of the body of Christ who have received our justification and sanctification by the grace of God under the terms of the New Covenant. They do it by way of memorial. It is a memorial for us too, but our impact is different. Our impact stems from showing something. Israel will have an impact in the day of wrath because their observance of this table in the tribulation is going to impact the apostate nation in two ways:	IPF
1 Corinthians 11:25	1. It will either cause them to repent and become part of the believing remnant and part of the Lord's generation OR - They will come out of that untoward generation OR 2. It will infuriate them and that fury they will have against the remnant is going to mount to an apex and poured out on them in the day of wrath. - Solidify their position in the apostate nation.	IPF
	It starts in the EoM but gets interrupted and then the impact continues into the day of wrath. When the believing remnant participates in the Lord's Table in the day of wrath, they are sending a message to the apostate nation that the old stuff (Covenant) is done away with. That's the impact they're supposed to have. GH: Add how the Lord's Table for the body of Christ is different.	IPF
1 Corinthians 11:26	Is not part of what the Lord said to the disciples. Jesus did not say this to His disciples. This is what the Lord gave to Paul to give to us. This is the "impact issue" for us in this DOGG. See the reason for taking this observance and bringing into the DOGG. This is an impact that God designed for us to have that goes beyond the "memorial" aspect of the observance. It is true that the Lord's table is a memorial to them under the Israel program and it is also a memorial to us in the dispensation of grace.	IPF
1 Corinthians 11:26	'shew the Lord's death till he come' - Is unique to us in this DOGG. Our impact is on governmental positions in heavenly places. Don't show the Lord's death to ourselves or to each other. GH: Paul tells you if this is the case - ourselves-Ephesians 5:19 and each other-Colossians 3:16. Not doing this for ourselves or for one another. Someone else is being impacted by our participating in the Lord's Table. The area of our impact has to do with the area of our vocation.	IPF
2 Corinthians 3:6	'made us able ministers of the new testament' - We are ministers of the New Testament.	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
2 Corinthians 3:6	'not of the letter' - Not of the law/O.T.	IPF
2 Corinthians 3:6	'the letter' - The Old Testament.	IPF
	'the spirit giveth life' - He is speaking of life with regard to both elements that are provided to us under the New Testament: our justification and sanctification. Our justification unto eternal life and sanctification unto functional life are both given to us by the Spirit under the New Testament.	IPF
2 Corinthians 3:6	The New Covenant is the (only!) way God has empowered His Holy Spirit to give life to someone who in faith responds to what He says. The only way we ever get life is through the N.T.	IPF
	'the judgment seat of Christ' - When you stand before Him at the Judgment Seat of Christ you will not receive one single reward for honestly getting it wrong. You can be sincere, but the reward is not for sincerely missing the mark. Satan is masterminding a strategy that by doing the wrong thing we actually think we are serving God in doing so. That ensures that we are going to stay rooted in it. The sad part is the more you love God, the more you will be determined to keep doing it. When people are confronted with this, the knee-jerk reaction is to get angry instead of examining the message.	GPPI/EoM
2 Corinthians 5:10		GPPI/EoM
	Not only did we get reconciled, we are supposed to carry that reconciliation to others.	GPPI/EoM
2 Corinthians 5:18	'God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them' - No longer are men's sins imputed unto them but God, in Christ, is now reconciling the world unto Himself. In time past, God dealt with man according to their behavior. If they did good, they get blessing. If they did bad, they get curses. That's not the way God is dealing with us today.	IPF
2 Corinthians 5:19	'not imputing their trespasses unto them' - You do NOT want your trespasses imputed unto you.	IPF
2 Corinthians 5:19	Paul and Barnabas were up in Antioch and some Judiazers came in and said you have to be circumcised to be saved. They said it so much that the church was torn up about it. They said to Paul you need to get a ruling on this. So they go up to Jerusalem to get it settled and this is the account of it. Explains the words of the apostles at Jerusalem in Acts 15 when Paul came to get the issue concerning circumcision settled. The apostles saw that God was working through the apostle Paul and that he rightly was carrying a message of grace to the Gentiles.	IPF
Galatians 2	'uncircumcision' - Gentiles.	IPF
Galatians 2:7	'perceived the grace' - That was given to Paul by God. Even though the apostles in Jerusalem recognized the grace that was in Paul, they also recognized that their ministry was still to the circumcision and Paul's was to the Gentiles.	IPF
Galatians 2:9	'we should go unto the heathen, and they unto the circumcision' - Paul also recognized this separation between the remnant and those who were not. Therefore, he separates his ministry out, declining to preach "his gospel" to those who were already part of the little flock.	IPF
Galatians 2:9	'they unto the circumcision' - Peter, James, and John understood that their ministry was to 'he circumcision', to the little flock. Those apostles would stand with the little flock even though they are now living in the DOGG. No more people get added to the little flock at this point. Everybody that gets in now are going to get in by grace.	IPF
Galatians 2:16	'by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified' - No one gets justified unto eternal life by keeping the law.	IPF
Galatians 3:19	'ordained by angels in the hand of a mediator' - Moses - God gave the law to Moses but the angels are involved with the law. Even the giving of the law of Moses was ordained by angels in the hand of a Mediator is another example of the Divine Council involvement.	DivineCouncil
Galatians 3:28	'There is neither Jew nor Greek' - In the DOGG, the national distinction for Israel has been removed.	DivineCouncil
Galatians 6:16	'the Israel of God' - The 'diminishing' remnant living in the beginning of the DOGG.	IPF
	'the riches of his grace' - Received when trusted Christ, we received 'the riches of his grace'. Then, we received the following riches:	HC2025
	* 'the riches of his glory' - Romans 9:23	HC2025
	* 'the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God!' - Romans 11:33	HC2025
Ephesians 1:7	* 'the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints' - Ephesians 1:18	HC2025
	* 'the unsearchable riches of Christ' - Ephesians 3:8	HC2025
	* 'the riches of the glory of this mystery' - Colossians 1:27	HC2025
	* 'riches of the full assurance of understanding, to the acknowledgement of the mystery of God' - Colossians 2:2	HC2025
	Principle: What God gives to one member of the body of Christ, He gives/will give to every member of the body of Christ.	HC2025
Ephesians 1:8-10	Shows we need to understand the Israel program and the mystery program in order to understand 'the dispensation of the fulness of times'. God's Will has to do with reconciling the earth (via Israel) and reconciling the heavenly places (body of Christ) to Himself.	GPPI
	'the hope of His calling' - This is the Father's calling to the Son. Jesus is called as Israel's Messiah to be the Redeemer, the very first mandate of the	GPPI
		Uncateg.

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Ephesians 1:18	Davidic covenant. It is the exaltation of His Son. He is called to perform the perfect redemption. God wants His Son to be exalted, He wants His Son to fill everything, God wants His Son to fill up 'all things'.	Uncateg.
Ephesians 1:18	'the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints' - Christ is going to inherit all of those positions of authority up in the heavenly places.	Uncateg.
Ephesians 1:18	'the riches of the glory' - Refers to the transcendent glory that goes beyond even our imaginations. Paul prays for us to understand the transcendent glory for which we are destined, both in this life as we are conformed to the image of God's Son and the life which is to come in the heavenly places.	Uncateg.
Ephesians 1:18	'inheritance' - OED – inheritance: 1a. A coming into, or taking, possession of something, as one's birthright; possession, ownership; right of possession.	Uncateg.
Ephesians 1:18	'the exceeding greatness of his power' - It is the power (Grace) we are meant to live out of. Allows us to overcome:	Uncateg.
Ephesians 1:18	* the influence of the world	Uncateg.
Ephesians 1:18	* illness and accident	Uncateg.
Ephesians 1:18	* confrontation by the adversary	Uncateg.
Ephesians 1:18	* opposition from 'the course of this world'-Ephesians 2:2	Uncateg.
Ephesians 1:18	* our weak flesh that strives to be our master	Uncateg.
Ephesians 1:18	'exceeding' - The same power that raised His Son from the dead.	Uncateg.
Ephesians 2	Three Parts or Time Periods to God's Overall Plan:	GPPI
Ephesians 2	* 'time past'-v2, v11: God's Israel program before this dispensation	GPPI
Ephesians 2	* 'but now'-v13: This current dispensation (you are here)	GPPI
Ephesians 2	* 'to come'-v7: God's Israel program after this dispensation	GPPI
Ephesians 2:12	'the covenants of promise' - Plural. Paul understands there is more than 1 covenant at work for Israel.	IPF
Ephesians 2:14	'hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us': God breaks down the middle wall of partition between Jew and Gentile by doing away with the Law as the means of dealing with people. Grace becomes the order of the day and Jew and Gentile are dealt with on equal footing before God.	IPF
Ephesians 3:1-5	No O.T. prophet knew anything about God setting their program aside in order to form the body of Christ from the Gentiles in the mystery program.	GPPI
Ephesians 3:2	* 'If ye have heard of' - He says this because no one else had been preaching this.	GPPI/EoM
Ephesians 3:2	* 'the dispensation of the grace of God which is given me to you-ward' - Was given to Paul to give to us.	GPPI/EoM
Ephesians 3:3	* 'by revelation he made known unto me the mystery' -	GPPI/EoM
Ephesians 3:5	* 'Which in other ages was not made known...is now revealed' - Paul says what was for us was not made known in 'time past'. This was for the Israel program. But the mystery is now revealed to Paul.	GPPI/EoM
Ephesians 3:8	'the unsearchable riches of Christ' - List of reasons God is NOT intervening in the physical circumstances of life:	Uncateg.
Ephesians 3:8	1. The sufferings provide an avenue for us to bring glory to God. Huge issue - at the top of the list.	Uncateg.
Ephesians 3:8	2. They increase our ability to handle future sufferings.	Uncateg.
Ephesians 3:8	3. They will allow you to help others going through the same kinds of sufferings. Look at Paul.	Uncateg.
Ephesians 3:8	4. They put our Father's Wisdom on display.	Uncateg.
Ephesians 3:8	5. They put our Father's Will on display. We are actually going to 'prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God'-Romans 12:2.	Uncateg.
Ephesians 3:8	6. They are the means by which God's Power rests on us. This Power doesn't come magically, it comes from knowing the doctrine.	Uncateg.
Ephesians 3:8	7. They work to conform us to the image of God's Son.	Uncateg.
Ephesians 3:8	8. They work to build our joint-heir inheritance. Different than the one that everybody gets because you trusted Christ-heir of God inheritance.	Uncateg.
Ephesians 3:8	9. They prepare us for our work in the Creature.	Uncateg.
Ephesians 3:8	10. They demonstrate that our Father is the only qualified possessor of heaven and earth.	Uncateg.
Ephesians 3:8	11. They make us 'more than conquerors'-Romans 8:37.	Uncateg.
Ephesians 3:8	12. They provide for the building up of our inner man.	Uncateg.
Ephesians 3:9-10	Two parts to our commission:	IPF
Ephesians 3:9-10	1. The word of reconciliation - the gospel of the grace of God - 'be ye reconciled to God'-2 Corinthians 5:20 - message to men GH: mystery is more	IPF
Ephesians 3:9-10	2. Publish the manifold wisdom of God - message to principalities and powers	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Ephesians 3:10	'the manifold wisdom of God' - The greatest degree to which the manifold wisdom of God is manifested is in the Lord's death on the Cross, allowing Him to be crucified, and then when it is over, revealing what had been done through that. That their wise leader (Satan) wasn't as smart as he thought it was. When we do this, the principalities and powers are made to listen. That impact is going to be made, we just have to do it. He died in reference to what He accomplished for this age. Is the 'hidden wisdom'-1 Corinthians 2:7. That was the 'manifold wisdom of God' in that God took the supposed "wise one" in his own craftiness!	IPF
	'he led captivity captive' - Christ led captivity captive, so that we can choose to believe the truth that right now, we experientially share in Christ's victory over all of Satan's realm. As saints, we are no longer subject to Satan's darkness in any way. We can experience freedom from all the things in our past that have adversely affected our lives. Once we have gone through the steps to freedom, we can truly be transformed by the doctrine. Therefore, this is a truth which we intellectually believe, which replaces the "lies" which we previously believed and acted out of.	IPF
	come 'unto a perfect man' - Someone who is fully equipped with the things he is supposed to be equipped with in Paul's doctrine and epistles.	IPF
	'unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ' - This is what constitutes a PERFECT MAN, knowing what has been given to us and how we're supposed to function in this dispensation.	IPF
Ephesians 4:8	'That we henceforth' - Why we strive for 'perfect man'-v13 status - so we are 'no more children'.	Uncateg.
Ephesians 4:13	'carried about with every wind of doctrine' - What we DON'T want. When we embrace other doctrines that are not for us. 'Wind of doctrine' Examples:	Uncateg.
Ephesians 4:14	* The things in the gospels belong to Christians in this grace age. What He did for us was done at the Cross.	Uncateg.
Ephesians 4:14	* The early chapters of the Book of Acts (Acts 1 - 8) also belong to Christians in this grace age. God is still dealing with Israel here.	GPPI/EoM
	* People who are scared they will lose their salvation, or more specifically, their justification unto eternal life.	GPPI/EoM
	* People who are afraid that they committed the unpardonable sin.	GPPI/EoM
	* People who think they have to do something to stay saved.	GPPI/EoM
Ephesians 4:15	* People looking back at scriptures in the gospels and claiming them and then wonder why it's not working.	GPPI/EoM
	We are to "grow up" into Christ by "speaking the truth in love." Speaking the truth in love is about getting the doctrine right, not falling prey to the winds of doctrine strategy. Is talking about the truth of the doctrine meant for us in Paul's epistles.	GPPI/EoM
	'speaking the truth in love' - Balance of not wanting to be at odds with friends and family vs. not allowing the adversary to use that fear to keep the Truth from being known. At the same time, can't bulldoze people with the truth either. Need wisdom to discern what to say and when. Our love for God needs to be greater than the love we have for our family, friends, work associates; anyone. If it isn't we won't find the right balance for when to speak and when not to. Every relationship we have should come out of our relationship with our heavenly Father. Ways to 'speak the truth in love':	GPPI/EoM
	* preach the gospel	GPPI/EoM
Ephesians 4:15	* cast off the works of darkness (Romans 13:12)	Uncateg.
	* make known the mystery	Uncateg.
	* make known the manifold wisdom of God (Ephesians 3:10)	Uncateg.
	* respond to a tough situation to the point that people ask about it	Uncateg.
Ephesians 4:15	'may grow up into him in all things' - Paul admonishes us to stop being children so that we will no longer succumb to the attack of the adversary.	GPPI/EoM
	The primary strategy against us is to confuse our doctrinal understanding so that we fail to rightly divide the word. That failure results in an inability to discern truth and a propensity to embrace error.	GPPI/EoM
	'against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places' - Who we wrestle with in this DOGG - where the battle is. This is a spiritual battle in our mind over the Truth or the correct doctrine.	GPPI/EoM
Ephesians 6:12	'gospel of peace' - The peace that now exists between the Gentile members of the body of Christ and Jewish members of the body of Christ. Those 2 together in one body. Compare to Isaiah 52:7.	IPF
Ephesians 6:15	Your glorified body is going to reflect your commitment and dedication to the Lord. That's the way it's going to be once this is over.	IPF
Philippians 3:21	No O.T. prophet knew anything about God setting their program aside in order to form the body of Christ from the Gentiles in the mystery program.	IPF
Colossians 1:25-27	'the mystery which hath been hid from ages and from generations' - Hidden for a purpose, so the adversary would not know, so that he would be tricked into provoking men to crucify the Lord of glory (1 Corinthians 2:8). It's exactly what God needed him to do.	GPPI
Colossians 1:26	Paul admonishes us to stand fast in our new identity in Christ; our justification, sanctification and exaltation. It is in accordance with our exaltation	GPPI/EoM
Colossians 2:10-15		GPPI/EoM

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Colossians 2:10-15	that we are going to inhabit the heavenly places and all of that was made possible through the work that Jesus did on the Cross.	IPF
Colossians 2:10	'ye are complete in him' - You lack nothing positionally, yet we live and act like we still need something.	IPF
Colossians 2:11	'the circumcision of Christ' - The spiritual circumcision.	IPF
Colossians 2:12	Has your sanctification in view.	IPF
Colossians 2:12	'the faith of the operation of God' - His Faith.	IPF
Colossians 2:13	'quicken'd' - Made alive.	IPF
Colossians 2:15	Exaltation passage.	IPF
Colossians 2:15	'spoiled principalities and powers' - He spoiled the plan for them to hold on to their places in the heavenlies and the earth. He made a show of them openly when He triumphed over them on the Cross. When we participate in the Lord's Table, we continue to show this. We are showing forth what the Lord has done. If we are the beneficiaries of all we have been given in Christ, we ought to be able to publish that.	IPF
Colossians 2:16-17	Paul's talking about the restart of Israel's program - 'to come'	GPPI
Colossians 2:16	'in respect of an holyday' - Shows the Church, the body of Christ, did not start during Pentecost at Acts 2.	GPPI/EoM
Colossians 2:16	'holyday' - All the feast days were HOLYDAYS. We don't observe Passover, we don't observe Tabernacles, we don't observe first fruits - they are not HOLYDAYS for us because we are not under the dispensation of the law. Those were all under the law of Moses and given to Israel in the time of Israel's program. MM says there's a group that teaches the mark of the beast is going to church on Sundays because they understand to go on Saturday is the 7th day which is the Sabbath day. They believe you go on Saturday and somehow believe they are O.T. Jews under the law.	GPPI/EoM
Colossians 2:17	'a shadow of things to come' - Looks forward to the kingdom.	GPPI/EoM
Colossians 3:11	'there is neither Greek nor Jew' - In the DOGG, the national distinction for Israel has been removed.	IPF
Colossians 3:16	'teaching and admonishing one another' - Admonition to do something for those around us.	IPF
Colossians 3:16	'songs' - Should be scriptural, doctrinally right.	IPF
1 Thessalonians 1:10	Shows the body of Christ will be 'delivered from the wrath to come'. (will not go through the day of wrath/tribulation)	GPPI
1 Thessalonians 5:1-3	See the pronoun change - 'ye'-v1 -> 'yourselves'-v2 -> 'they...them'-v3. The wrath is coming upon them, the people left after the rapture during the resumption of Israel's program.	IPF
1 Thessalonians 5:1	You have no need to know 'the times and the seasons' because you will be raptured out before Israel's program resumes. This is the 'times and seasons' of the Lord's day. They don't need to know about this because they will be gone by then.	IPF
1 Thessalonians 5:2	'the day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night' - Compare to Peter in 'the day of the Lord will come like a thief'-2 Peter 3:10.	IPF
1 Thessalonians 5:3	'they' - GH: Israel.	IPF
1 Thessalonians 5:3	'them' - GH: Israel.	IPF
1 Thessalonians 5:4	'But ye, brethren, are not in darkness' - GH: The body of Christ.	IPF
1 Thessalonians 5:5	'the children of the day' - GH: The body of Christ.	IPF
2 Thessalonians 2:3	The day of Christ won't come until the antichrist is revealed.	IPF
2 Thessalonians 2:4	Happens the middle of Daniel's 70th week.	IPF
2 Thessalonians 2:10-12	The apostate nation that would not receive the truth and had pleasure in unrighteousness, after repentance to Israel was over and the remnant separates themselves physically, God is going to send strong delusion that they will believe a lie. That all might be damned who believe not the truth. Once they rejected the truth, when the time is up, if you're part of the little flock, you are telling them you better make a decision because the time is about up. You better make it quick.	IPF
1 Timothy - Philemon	Pastoral epistles	IPF
1 Timothy 5:21	'the elect angels' - The elect angels look for some particular things to cheer about and revel in. Doing the things we are supposed to be doing has an effect on both camps of angels. Doing things in line with our sanctification impact the 'elect (good) angels'. We have this idea that angels know it all, see it all, and they have all the answers and they don't. We are making an impact by the way that we live.	IPF
2 Timothy 2:15	We use phrases sloppily and as a result, get bad doctrine out of it. The second coming of the Lord is NOT the rapture. People take passages that belong to the rapture and apply them to the Second Coming and take passages that belong to the Second Coming and apply them to the rapture because they don't rightly divide the word. That's the way you are commanded to study. And if you don't rightly divide the word, you don't have a	GPPI/EoM

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course	
Restart of the Israel Prophetic Program (‘repentance to Israel’, pre- Daniel’s 70th Week)	people on the earth. When God resumes His program with Israel, He will have to re-establish a core of the little flock/believing remnant. And that core is going to take a message to the rest of the nation. It’s a time of repentance to Israel, just as it was when the program was interrupted back in Acts 7. They will offer repentance to the nation which will (largely) reject that opportunity. The apostate nation does the same thing that they did when they rejected the Son of God the first time and they were given an extension of mercy so they could repent and change their mind about Jesus being their Messiah. When the Last Days start up again, they will do the same thing; reject the opportunity to repent and by doing so they essentially, ‘crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh. and put Him to an open shame’-Hebrews 6:6 in their mocking rejection of Him as they ridicule Him and express their hatred for Him, putting Him to an open shame. When that event takes place, this is the marker and the “repentance to Israel” will be over. They can no longer be ‘renewed them again unto repentance’-Hebrews 6:6. The marker shows the time is up and God is not giving repentance anymore.	IPF	
	We mistakenly think people are getting saved all through the tribulation but discover in Hebrews it was only for this period of time. Once the lines are drawn up and you have the apostate nation still going into the temple, relying on the sacrifices of animals to forgive their sins and then the members of the believing remnant on the other side who are relying on the blood Atonement of Jesus Christ for their forgiveness of sins, to escape those judgments, but that they might have immunity from those judgments. (Similar to Israel and the plagues in Egypt). The lines will be very clear, and God will begin to deal with both based on the basis of these judgments. They will either be worthy to escape those judgments, stand before the Son of Man, receive rewards, and be part of His Royal House OR be worthy of receiving the torment of those judgments right along with the apostate nation. Even though the little flock sees the marker, they continue to go back and offer forgiveness to the apostate nation. They saw the marker, but instead of saying OK, now we’re going to move on, what we’re supposed to do, they keep going back and saying to the apostate nation, look, you guys need to understand that Jesus is the Christ. This is going to be your eternity. Difficult for the remnant to stop because it is their nation, their people, their family members. Who wants their family to be unalterably rejected? No one. This will cause a division among families, they are leaving that which they are accustomed to, there will be pressure to conform; all this and more will pressure them to “fall away.” This primary issue may well be “the sin” that so easily besets them (participating in the animal sacrifices).	IPF	
	Before He opens the first seal of the seven sealed book to start everything with Daniel’s 70th week in motion and things begin to happen, there’s a period of time where it is as though God is giving the believing remnant an opportunity to get this education that says here’s where you are now, get your minds in the right place because you need to be teachers and right now, you are just on milk so you’ve got to get this thing in your head. Sort of like an EoM where they get a break between the end of the DOGG and the start of Daniel’s 70th week. They have a chance to get re-oriented to the program, get their feet on the ground, and understand. A big piece of this is what God does to establish the believing remnant in these 3 geographical areas after the DOGG is over. They get a short space to get re-oriented and then things begin to happen again.	IPF	
	* AKA the Hebrew epistles or ‘the last days’ epistles or the general epistles written during the EoM. Pertains to Israel’s ‘fullness’-Romans 11:12.	GPPI	
	NOTE: If you put us in the last days, you are adding 2,000 years, into a time period that was only supposed to last 7 years of 490 years.	IPF	
	* See the ‘milk to meat’ doctrinal progression just like Paul’s epistles (Romans - Philemon). Not only build on each other but there are links.	IPF	
	- Milk Doctrine: Hebrews - James - 1 Peter	IPF	
	- Meat Doctrine: 2 Peter - 1 - 3 John - Jude	IPF	
	* Are guidebooks written with remarkable detail to the believing remnant on how to survive the day of wrath. Not to us or about us today.	GPPI	
	* See the Genius of God having them written when they were. When the Israel program resumes, will be needed right away. No time to wait. If not written yet, the believing remnant would be a easy mark for the deception of the antichrist and the false prophet.	GPPI/EoM	
Restart of the Israel Prophetic Program (‘repentance to Israel’, pre- Daniel’s 70th Week)	* You could take out Acts 8 - Philemon, shove the sections together and the whole thing would continue right along without a hitch.	IPF	
	* This remnant will use these epistles to get through the day of wrath and to make maximum impact for the glory of God.	IPF	
	* Is God speaking to the nation of Israel moreso than as individuals like He does us.	IPF	
	* In the tribulation, there’s not only going to be Baal worship that is prominent from the false prophet, but it’s going to integrate into it elements of the Old Covenant. All you have to have is a loyalty under the New Covenant, and they’re going to see that as heresy. They will not operate under the different changes - change in sacrifice, change in priesthood, etc. And when you do that out there, it looks like you are abandoning the law, and when they do that, they will put them to death, and do God’s service when they do that, because they are corrupting the law.	IPF	
	* See the progression of events in the spiritual growth of the remnant from the book of Hebrews onward.	IPF	
	Restart of the Israel Prophetic Program (‘repentance to Israel’, pre- Daniel’s 70th Week)	like an EoM where they get a break between the end of the DOGG and the start of Daniel’s 70th week. They have a chance to get re-oriented to the program, get their feet on the ground, and understand. A big piece of this is what God does to establish the believing remnant in these 3 geographical areas after the DOGG is over. They get a short space to get re-oriented and then things begin to happen again.	IPF
		Before He opens the first seal of the seven sealed book to start everything with Daniel’s 70th week in motion and things begin to happen, there’s a period of time where it is as though God is giving the believing remnant an opportunity to get this education that says here’s where you are now, get your minds in the right place because you need to be teachers and right now, you are just on milk so you’ve got to get this thing in your head. Sort of like an EoM where they get a break between the end of the DOGG and the start of Daniel’s 70th week. They have a chance to get re-oriented to the program, get their feet on the ground, and understand. A big piece of this is what God does to establish the believing remnant in these 3 geographical areas after the DOGG is over. They get a short space to get re-oriented and then things begin to happen again.	IPF
		NOTE: If you put us in the last days, you are adding 2,000 years, into a time period that was only supposed to last 7 years of 490 years.	IPF
		* See the ‘milk to meat’ doctrinal progression just like Paul’s epistles (Romans - Philemon). Not only build on each other but there are links.	IPF
		- Milk Doctrine: Hebrews - James - 1 Peter	IPF
- Meat Doctrine: 2 Peter - 1 - 3 John - Jude		IPF	
* Are guidebooks written with remarkable detail to the believing remnant on how to survive the day of wrath. Not to us or about us today.		GPPI	
* See the Genius of God having them written when they were. When the Israel program resumes, will be needed right away. No time to wait. If not written yet, the believing remnant would be a easy mark for the deception of the antichrist and the false prophet.		GPPI/EoM	
* You could take out Acts 8 - Philemon, shove the sections together and the whole thing would continue right along without a hitch.		IPF	
* This remnant will use these epistles to get through the day of wrath and to make maximum impact for the glory of God.		IPF	
Hebrews - Revelation	* Is God speaking to the nation of Israel moreso than as individuals like He does us.	IPF	
	* In the tribulation, there’s not only going to be Baal worship that is prominent from the false prophet, but it’s going to integrate into it elements of the Old Covenant. All you have to have is a loyalty under the New Covenant, and they’re going to see that as heresy. They will not operate under the different changes - change in sacrifice, change in priesthood, etc. And when you do that out there, it looks like you are abandoning the law, and when they do that, they will put them to death, and do God’s service when they do that, because they are corrupting the law.	IPF	
	* See the progression of events in the spiritual growth of the remnant from the book of Hebrews onward.	IPF	

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course	
Hebrews - Revelation	- Hebrews re-orient the believing remnant to their program and educate them on the two professions they need to 'hold fast'-Hebrews 10:23 to.	IPF	
	- Peter - James - Jude are all going to equip the remnant to understand what's going on and why those things are happening.	IPF	
	- John shows them their hatred for the Lord and for God the Father. Israel will have a hatred for the Godhead.	IPF	
	- Jude tells them of the ungodliness of the Gentiles will also manifest a hatred for the Son and the Father (and the Spirit).	IPF	
	- Revelation gives the remnant a newspaper account of the things happening once Israel's program resumes.	IPF	
	* Constitute IPF (Israel's Prophetic Future):	GPPI/EoM	
Hebrews - Revelation	- Israel will be grafted back in and we "wild olive" branches will be broken off. (see Romans 11:16-24)	GPPI/EoM	
	- The middle wall of partition will be erected again and the distinction of God's dealings between Jew and Gentile will be enforced. (see Ephesians 2)	GPPI/EoM	
	- Talking about the events taking place during the 5th CoP-5th installment. Gives the remnant a roadmap of the things that are happening. God not only tells them what's coming, He tells them the order in which it is coming, and He tells them what to do when they see it.	IPF	
	* These supplement the O.T. in a couple of ways:	IPF	
	- Give the believing remnant detailed accounts in what to look out for, what to expect, markers time-wise, the schedule, how to discern between the true prophets and the false prophets. Is what the remnant will hold up to compare with what they know which is true to that which they see and hear to know if it is true or false.	GPPI/EoM	
Hebrews - Revelation	- Give the remnant the insight into the things which are happening and for what purposes. The OT prophets did not do this kind of explaining.	GPPI/EoM	
	- The remnant will need more than just what the OT prophets had told them to discern the deceptive tactics of the antichrist and false prophet.	GPPI/EoM	
	- There are things these writers know 'after the fact'/Jesus earthly ministry.	GPPI/EoM	
	* When the Israel program resumes, Christ will have already died, and they will now be under a New Testament/Covenant. Things will have changed for them. Compare Old Testament/Covenant with the New Testament/Covenant:	IPF	
			IPF
Hebrews - Revelation	Old Testament	New Testament	IPF
	Blood of bulls & goats	Blood of Christ	IPF
	Repeated/Continual sacrifices	One sacrifice forever 'this One did in one time what the others could never do repeated over and over'	IPF
	Aaronic priesthood	Melchisedecian priesthood 'a better priesthood; the old priesthood won't work here'	IPF
	Jerusalem	New Jerusalem 'comes down from God out of heaven'	IPF
	Better Blood, Better Sacrifice, Better Priesthood, Better City. Better Covenant based on better promises. If you can have better, why would you want the old? Tells them how to function under the New Testament. Old Testament is physical, New Testament is spiritual.		IPF
	* Hebrews lays the foundation and then introduces the next Book - the works that they will need to do to endure the day of wrath (think 'faith without works is dead').		IPF
	* See the escalation in persecutions: from hatred to mental persecutions to physical persecutions to the kill order on the believing remnant to the antichrist's extermination policy even turned on apostate Israel.		IPF
	* Get to the end of the Book of James and he talks about the fiery trial and testing of their faith, which introduces 1 Peter, which is about the fiery trial and the hope they have to endure that trial.		IPF
	* The believing remnant will be given signs all through the day of wrath that will indicate to them how the opposition is going to come against them and to what degree it's going to be going to come against them. Some of them are going to lose their lives. Not everyone, but some. These things are detailed in the scripture. Why it is important to rightly divide the word in the Hebrew epistles and we can understand the things being told to them.		IPF
Hebrews - Revelation	By the time God finishes up His program with Israel, the repossession of the heavenly places has already taken place. We are already seated up there by the time the day of wrath is over.	GPPI	
		GPPI	
Hebrews	Doctrine for their godly edification. Contains the foundational or 'milk' type issues. Takes them from milk to meat.	IPF	
	Written to Hebrews, and in particular the faithful remnant, providing the foundation to re-orient them to their program. There will be two groups:	IPF	
	1. The believing remnant/little flock (believe Jesus is the Christ and believe in the gospel of the kingdom) - the minority	IPF	
Hebrews	- Called to separate themselves from the apostate nation.	IPF	
	- Quit participating in the sacrifices.	IPF	

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	- Don't trust in the blood of bulls and goats, but in the Blood of Christ.	IPF
	2. The apostate nation of Israel (reject Jesus as the Christ and believe in Israel's vain religious system) - the majority	IPF
	Sets forth a number of truths such as:	IPF
	* Jesus death on the Cross is the means for forgiveness of sins	IPF
Hebrews	* Animal sacrifices are no longer pleasing to the Lord	IPF
	* Once the time of "repentance to Israel" is over, the remnant is to separate themselves from the vain religious system of the apostate nation	IPF
	* The remnant is to hold fast to their profession of Jesus as their Apostle and High Priest without wavering	IPF
	Four major sections or divisions - where they run and what they are about:	IPF
	* Section 1: Hebrews 1 - 2 - the reorientation to God's program with Israel for the believing remnant, informed of their program's resumption.	IPF
	* Section 2: Hebrews 3 - 4 - deals with the need of the remnant to hold fast (understand and hold on to) to its profession of Christ, especially with respect to His apostleship, and the consequences if they do not.	IPF
Hebrews	* Section 3: Hebrews 5 - 10 - deals with the importance of their holding fast to their profession of Christ Jesus as their High Priest, (the Melchizedekian High Priesthood of Jesus Christ) and the consequences if they do not.	IPF
	* Section 4: Hebrews 11 - 13 - the remnant is exhorted to remain faithful to these two aspects of their profession (Jesus as their Apostle - Section 2/Hebrews 3-4) and Jesus as their High Priest (Section 3/Hebrews 5-10) as they are faced with trials and persecutions from the apostate nation and its vain religious system, which existed back in the days of the Messiah and will exist again with the resumption of their program.	IPF
Hebrews	They need to be able to distinguish between the counterfeit and the true, and to discern the great lie of the antichrist, who will be working to deceive	IPF
Hebrews	them and that deception will be great.	IPF
	Is giving the remnant the vital, foundational information needed in order to properly function under the New Testament instituted at the Cross. This was information that was not given to them by the Law of Moses, the O.T. prophets, or Lord Jesus in His earthly ministry.	IPF
Hebrews	* Explains to the believing remnant what has been done for them because Jesus has died on the Cross.	IPF
	* Provides the believing remnant with an understanding of what happened for the remnant when their Messiah died on the Cross.	IPF
	* Covers what changed for the believing remnant from the time of their diminishing to the resumption of Israel's program.	IPF
	* The primary change is that the death of the Testator has occurred, so the New Testament will be in force and they are no longer under the O.T.	IPF
Hebrews	When you get to Hebrews, the "last days" will be resumed with the program for Israel. If you took Romans – Philemon out of your Bible, and slid	IPF
Hebrews	Hebrews in, following Acts 7, it would match up.	IPF
Hebrews	The Book of Hebrews is to the believing remnant what the Book of Romans is to us, the body of Christ.	IPF
	For those under the doctrine of Hebrews (all are Israel in nature):	IPF
	* These are the last days - Hebrews 1:2	IPF
	* An inheritance is being dealt with - Hebrews 1:4	IPF
	* A throne and a scepter is going to show up - Hebrews 1:8	IPF
Hebrews	* The heavens and the earth will vanish - Hebrews 1:10-13	IPF
	* This has to do with the world to come - Hebrews 2:5 (the Millennial age)	IPF
	* The time of 'the end' is involved - Hebrews 3:6	IPF
	* Therefore, enduring to 'the end' is part of their salvation - Hebrews 3:6	IPF
	* They can 'fall short' of entering into the kingdom - Hebrews 4:1	IPF
	* They can go back unto 'perdition' - Hebrews 10:37-39	IPF
Hebrews	Remember God is dealing with them as a nation. Easy to just think He is dealing with them as individuals, which is the way we get dealt with.	IPF
Hebrews	Chapter 1 begins with the word 'God' but the subsequent 12 chapters all begin with a transitional word that take you from the information in the	IPF
Hebrews	prior chapter into the information in the next chapter.	IPF
	Some of the believing remnant in the day of wrath will let their profession 'slip'-Hebrews 2:1, they will become 'dull of hearing'-Hebrews 5:11,	IPF
Hebrews	their 'hands which hang down, and the feeble knees'-Hebrews 12:12, and they're in a position they aren't doing what they're supposed to do and if	IPF
	things come to a close, the judgments of that day are going to begin to affect them just like everyone else and they won't be able to stand before the	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	Son when He returns.	IPF
Hebrews 1 - 2	Section 1: Hebrews 1 - 2 - the reorientation to God's program with Israel for the believing remnant, informed of their program's resumption. See a lot of O.T. quotes where God is talking about here's something that has happened, here's something that is about to happen, and now it's on the verge of taking place. Saying to the believing remnant, get yourselves prepared because the program is about to get under way at the point that it was interrupted at the stoning of Stephen-Acts 7. Not a lot of new information with all the O.T. quotes.	IPF IPF IPF IPF
Hebrews 1-2	Peter talks about God had made this same Jesus, 'both Lord and Christ-Acts 2:36. And then He ends that extension of mercy, by standing to have His day of wrath (Acts 7:56). When Hebrews starts up, it goes back and mentions the things in the Psalms. Because if you follow the doctrine, then you know the next thing on the horizon is for the Lord to speak to them in His wrath and 'vex them in His sore displeasure'-Psalm 2:5. What Hebrews 1 and 2 are dedicated to.	IPF IPF IPF IPF
Hebrews 1 - 2	Is an attempt to tell the believing remnant that: * your Israel program has started again. * these things you read about in the O.T.... - the redemption has been made - the Resurrection has taken place - the decree at the Resurrection was given - the inheritance is now being made - 'heir of all things'-Hebrews 1:2 - He is exalted at the Father's right Hand - He has been given a 'more excellent name'-Hebrews 1:4 - Just as He was made 'a little lower than the angels'-Hebrews 2:9, now He is 'made so much better than the angels'-Hebrews 1:4. * In view of all of this, He is going to speak to them in His wrath and vex them with His sore displeasure.	IPF IPF IPF IPF IPF IPF IPF IPF IPF IPF IPF
Hebrews 1	Is dedicated to showing the remnant that their program is once again underway and that there is a similarity of circumstances between the time the program was interrupted and the time the program is resumed.	IPF
Hebrews 1	Is establishing the fact that Jesus has successfully functioned as Redeemer and as such He has been given the authority and capacity to function as the four remaining mandates require.	IPF
Hebrews 1	See the O.T. references and how it re-orientes them back to their program: * Hebrews 1:2 comes out of Psalm 2:8. * Hebrews 1:3 comes out of Psalm 110:1. * Hebrews 1:4 is the mark for the day of wrath and the Millennium (Zechariah 14:9). * Hebrews 1:5 has two parts, one from Psalm 2:7 and the other from Psalm 89:20-27. * Hebrews 1:6 is seen in Psalm 97:7. * Hebrews 1:7 takes you back to Psalm 104:4. * Hebrews 1:8-9 quotes out of Psalm 45:6-7. * Hebrews 1:10-12 is a quote from Psalm 102:25-27. * Hebrews 1:13 is a quote from Psalm 110:1.	IPF IPF IPF IPF IPF IPF IPF IPF IPF IPF IPF IPF IPF
Hebrews 1	Takes you right through the flow of time on the schedule: * 'purged our sins'-v3 (at the Cross) * 'sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high'-v3 (during the EoM) * The Lord coming back to set up His Kingdom with a scepter and a throne of righteousness-v8 * Setting up a new heavens and a new earth.	IPF IPF IPF IPF IPF
Hebrews 1:1-4	Tell the remnant that things are picking up right where they left off when their program was suspended. The salient points that are contained in the first three verses are:	IPF IPF
Hebrews 1:1-3	* God is reorienting them to their program - by taking them over to where they left off in the Book of Acts * He is speaking to the nation again 'in these last days' - which means the DOGG is over.	IPF IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	* The resumption of the program in Hebrews takes up where the interruption of the program in Acts left off .	IPF
Hebrews 1:1-2	Notice the jump from 'time past'-v1 to 'these last days'-v2. You are immediately re-oriented to Israel's program. Have the continuation of what was about to happen when Jesus was standing at the end of Acts 7. God intends to make His Son heir of all things. Jesus functions as Redeemer and following His and have 'all things in subjection under his feet'-Hebrews 2:8.	IPF IPF
Hebrews 1:1	'God' - The first Name mentioned in Hebrews is God's. Is significant, as He again has spoken to the nation. Hebrews begins by taking you back to where things were when the Israel Program was interrupted.	IPF IPF
Hebrews 1:1	'in time past unto the fathers by the prophets' - Directs the Hebrew people back to when their program was previously enforced - Israel's Historical Past. See Romans 9:4-5.	IPF IPF
Hebrews 1:1	'time past' - Israel's program (Genesis - Acts 8). Israel's historical past with their prophets.	IPF
Hebrews 1:1	'the fathers' - Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob. Whose fathers did not hear when He spoke from earth.	IPF
Hebrews 1:2	'these last days' - Starting up with the resumption of Israel's program. The last days of the time schedule or element given to Daniel. Refers to a period of time that began in Israel's program in Acts 2, with the pouring out of the Spirit. Taking them back to where it ended off to re-orient them.	IPF IPF
Hebrews 1:2	'spoken unto us by his Son' - God spoke to them by His Son, a marker for the beginning of the last days. The Son was standing to "speak to them in His Sore Displeasure and in His Wrath"-Psalm 2:5.	IPF
Hebrews 1:2	'Son' - The Son is the signal for the last days.	IPF
Hebrews 1:2	'appointed heir of all things' - Jesus receives an inheritance. Now it is now time for the Lord Jesus to claim what has been promised to Him.	IPF
Hebrews 1:2	'heir' - Someone that gets an inheritance. He is going to begin reclaiming His inheritance in 'these last days' and when the kingdom is set up, He will inherit 'all things'.	IPF IPF
Hebrews 1:2	'all things' - Expounded upon in Hebrews 2:8.	IPF
Hebrews 1:3	Reviews the interruption of the program and the blindness that's put on the nation until now.	IPF
Hebrews 1:3	'by himself purged our sins' - Happened on the Cross. Jesus has already fulfilled the first mandate of the Davidic covenant, functioning as Israel's Redeemer.	IPF IPF
Hebrews 1:3	'sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high' - During the EoM. What the Lord did following the Cross; He sat down at the right hand of the Father. He was seated during the EoM, as recorded in Acts 1-7. Subject of prophecy - Psalm 110:1. That was the last event to take place before the interruption of the program.	IPF IPF IPF
Hebrews 1:4	Starts a review of what their Messiah has already accomplished. Ties to Psalm 8:5.	IPF
Hebrews 1:4	'Being made so much better than the angels' - Is not referring to the fact that Jesus, as God the Son, was better than the angels. This is describing the process that took place from the crucifixion to the exaltation at the Father's right Hand.	IPF
Hebrews 1:4	'Being made' - Not in the sense that He was created, but in the sense that when He took on flesh, and was by His human nature 'made a little lower than the angels'-Hebrews 2:9. So having been Israel's Redeemer on the Cross and purging them from their sins and His resurrection from the dead, was was 'made so much better than the angels'. And that through His inheritance He obtained a more excellent name than the angels.	IPF IPF
Hebrews 1:4	'he hath by inheritance' - From 'I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance'-Psalm 2:8.	IPF
Hebrews 1:4	'by inheritance' - At the resurrection the decree of Psalm 2 was made and Jesus is given an inheritance, a millennial inheritance -'king over all the earth' and a 'more excellent' Name.	IPF IPF
Hebrews 1:4	'obtained a more excellent name than they' - He obtained this based on what He did on the Cross. This is the issue in the Hebrew epistles - the name. The name is pertinent to the gospel of the kingdom. What they were preaching during the days of the Messiah and the EOM they will be preaching in the remaining part of the last days.	IPF IPF
	In view of v4, the Israel program is underway again and He is ready to function according to the remaining mandates of the Davidic Covenant.	IPF
	Looking for:	IPF
Hebrews 1:5-14	* a King and a kingdom	IPF
	* One who is our Messiah	IPF
	* the Son to show up and to do the things talked about all along	IPF
Hebrews 1:5-7	Speak of how Jesus is better than the angels. '	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Hebrews 1:5	Answer - none. He said this to none of the angels.	IPF
Hebrews 1:5	'Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee' - This is what God the Father speaks to the Son after He fulfills the first mandate on the Cross. Quote from 'Thou art my Son; this day have I begotten thee'-Psalm 2:7.	IPF
Hebrews 1:6	'let all the angels of God worship him' - Everything is going to be put under His Feet. He will be given everything as part of the inheritance that is given to Him.	IPF
Hebrews 1:7	Ties to v14. This is the way the angels will operate (as 'flames of fire') during the day of wrath as they carry out commands and execute His judgments given to them as they play their part in the repossessing of the earth. Also involved in the judgments seen in the Book of the Revelation - blow the trumpets, pour out the vials, fell to the earth, etc. They will also minister to the heirs of salvation; the remnant of Israel.	IPF
Hebrews 1:8	The Father speaks to the Son in reference to a throne and a kingdom. A throne and a sceptre will show up. Won't happen till the Son shows up. Ties to Matthew 25:1.	IPF
Hebrews 1:8	'sceptre of righteousness' - Refers to the kingdom which will be set up on the earth.	IPF
Hebrews 1:9	'hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows' - This is the second anointing. The first anointing was in Matthew 3 when He was anointed to function as Apostle and the Redeemer when He was made 'a little lower than the angels'-Hebrews 2:9. And then, after the successful accomplishment of that, He is going to be anointed again 'with the oil of gladness above thy fellows'. After His resurrection, He is anointed again for the performance of the remaining mandates. The goal of those mandates is his 'throne'-v8. Ties to 'hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows'-Psalm 45:7.	IPF
Hebrews 1:10-13	The heavens and the earth will vanish	IPF
Hebrews 1:10-12	Comes out of Psalm 102:25-27. All of this pictures the Father crowning the Son with glory and honor. These things will take place as the remaining mandates of the covenant are fulfilled by the Son.	IPF
Hebrews 1:11	Shows the remnant that He will have His day of wrath and the heavens and the earth will perish and He will fold them up like a garment. It was through His inheritance and the more excellent Name that He is given that He has the authority to do away with the heavens and earth and bring in new ones (a new heavens and a new earth) to accomplish what was originally intended.	IPF
Hebrews 1:13	Takes them back to the time the Israel program is interrupted, when He stood to make His enemies His footstool (Acts 7:55). Clues them in that He is ready to accomplish what was about to be done back in Acts 7. Answer to the question - none. God never said that to any angel.	IPF
Hebrews 1:14	'thine enemies thy footstool' - Quoted Psalm 110:1. Said after the Resurrection during the EoM. Chapter ends taking you right back where you were before the interruption of the program in Acts 7.	IPF
Hebrews 1:14	The angels do have a very necessary ministry with Israel and it has to do with the angelic activity that will take place as the angels assist in the Deliverer/Avenger concepts. These verses speak of how those angels will function during the day of wrath and minister to people who will inherit salvation in the Millennium.	IPF
Hebrews 1:14	'shall be heirs of salvation' - Today, we don't inherit salvation, but the believing remnant does. Ties to 'when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord'-Acts 3:19. Happens when He shows up again.	IPF
Hebrews 2	The remnant will be reminded that they need to be faithful to a couple of things: * The gospel of the kingdom - need to have a faithfulness to this gospel * The doctrines that go along with this gospel (not the terminology used)	IPF
Hebrews 2	* The things they need to observe so they can escape the dangers of the day of wrath. Not escaping the judgments, escaping or being protected from them. Think Daniel and the fiery furnace. They need to 'hold fast'-Hebrews 10:23 to some things so that they can be 'accounted worthy'-Luke 21:36 to escape the things that are coming.	IPF
Hebrews 2:1	'Therefore' - A transitional word connecting and presenting a flow of information building upon the previous chapter. That is, with all of chapter 1 in mind, here is what you need to know next.	IPF
Hebrews 2:1	'more earnest heed' - Pay attention very carefully.	IPF
Hebrews 2:1	'the things which we have heard' - The things they heard back before the interruption of the program going all the way back to the O.T. prophets.	IPF
Hebrews 2:2	'every transgression and disobedience received a just recompense of reward' - This is the way it happened for them back under the law and will be the way it happens for them when their program resumes. Under the law contract, every transgression and disobedience received a just recompense.	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Hebrews 2:2	'just recompense of reward' - The gospel of the kingdom and its accompanying doctrines carry this "just recompense" aspect. The believing remnant have to be faithful to that which they have heard in the day of wrath and will be rewarded with escape from the judgments of that day.	IPF
Hebrews 2:3	'so great salvation' - Jesus began to preach the "great salvation" that would deliver Israel in the day of wrath.	GPPI/EoM
Hebrews 2:3	'first began to be spoken by the Lord' - It was spoken back in Israel's program. Jesus was the Minister to the Circumcision in His earthly ministry, so this great salvation would be in conjunction with the Gospel of the Kingdom.	IPF
Hebrews 2:3	'confirmed unto us by them that heard him' - The ministry of the 12 was to "confirm" that message to Israel under the direction of the Holy Ghost during the EoM. His apostles heard and confirmed Him. They were confirming:	GPPI/EoM
	1. the truth of the message that was begun by the Lord. That He was the Messiah.	GPPI/EoM
	2. the truth of His resurrection.	GPPI/EoM
	3. the reality that Israel has entered her last days. (Peter quoting Joel 2 in Acts 2)	GPPI/EoM
Hebrews 2:4	Tells us what the events of Pentecost were all about – confirming the message of the Messiah to Israel! The whole purpose of the signs and wonders and miracles and the gifts of the Holy Ghost was to confirm the truthfulness of the message that they're giving. More than words, a demonstration.	GPPI/EoM
Hebrews 2:4	* 'signs and wonders' - The "signs and wonders," and the "miracles and gifts of the Holy Ghost" were for the purpose of confirming: the truth of the Messiah's message, the fact of the Messiah's resurrection, and the reality that Israel had entered her "last days." Comes in Acts 2/Pentecost.	GPPI/EoM
Hebrews 2:5-14	Reinforcing the point made up to here. Shows them: * they are the church of the last days * the provision is there to purge their sins * there's also has been made a provision for them to be able or to be worthy to escape the things that are coming upon the world.	IPF IPF IPF IPF
Hebrews 2:5	This has to do with the world to come. Has the kingdom in view.	IPF
Hebrews 2:5	'subjection the world to come, whereof we speak' - Is when the Kingdom of Heaven will be set up on Earth. This has to do with Israel's program.	IPF
Hebrews 2:5	'the world to come' - The Millennium, the kingdom. This is what is being held out in front of them. Not for the body of Christ. We are looking for 'the blessed hope'-Titus 2:13.	IPF
Hebrews 2:5	'whereof we speak' - Saying this is what we are talking about (the kingdom).	IPF
Hebrews 2:6	'What is man, that thou art mindful of him? or the son of man that thou visitest him?' - Quotes 'What is man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that thou visitest him?'-Psalm 8:4.	IPF IPF
Hebrews 2:7	'made him a little lower than the angels' - When the Lord took on flesh and became a man and suffered.	IPF
Hebrews 2:7	'thou crownedst him with glory and honour' - Because He is heir of all things, He is going to get it all.	IPF
Hebrews 2:7	'set him over the works of thy hands' - Because He is heir of all things, He is going to get it all.	IPF
Hebrews 2:8	'all things in subjection under his feet' - Ties to 'under his feet'-Psalm 8:6.	IPF
Hebrews 2:9	'Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels' - Comes out of 'thou hast made him a little lower than the angels'-Psalm 8:5. When He became a man, He was 'lower than the angels'.	IPF
Hebrews 2:10	In order for the 'many sons' who comprise the 'Lord's generation'/believing remnant to be brought 'unto glory' (the kingdom!), it was necessary for the 'Captain of their salvation to suffer.'	GPPI/EoM GPPI/EoM
Hebrews 2:13	'the children which God hath given me' - Quotes 'the children whom the Lord hath given me'-Isaiah 8:18, a Disciples prophecy. Fulfilled in the earthly ministry of the Lord Jesus as He 'came unto His own'-John 1:11.	IPF IPF
Hebrews 2:18	Shows a provision that has 2 components to it. It is part of the escape.	IPF
Hebrews 2:18	'he himself hath suffered being tempted' - Reinforced in 'in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin'-Hebrews 4:15.	IPF
Hebrews 3 - 10	Only by holding fast to these professions are they going to be counted worthy to escape the judgments in the day of wrath. Not talking about us, 'For God hath not appointed us to wrath'-1 Thessalonians 5:9. We are gone before that time comes. They will be protected in the day of wrath, like Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego in the fiery furnace (Daniel 3). He didn't deliver furnace but He did deliver them from the fire. The judgments won't have the affect on them that they have on everyone else. They are going to be miraculously protected in the day of wrath.	IPF IPF IPF
	Section 2: Hebrews 3 - 4 - deals with the need of the remnant to hold fast (understand and hold on to) to its profession of Christ, especially with respect to His apostleship, and the consequences if they do not. Gives them the reward topic. Need to hold fast to this profession because if they	IPF IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	don't, and let it 'slip'-Hebrews 2:1:	IPF
	* they won't be hidden in that day	IPF
Hebrews 3 - 4	* they won't be counted worthy to escape the judgments that are coming on them	IPF
	* they won't be provided food in that day	IPF
	* they won't be able to stand before the Son of Man when He returns.	IPF
	Difficult to do because His Apostleship and His purging death on the Cross is going to be rejected by the apostate nation. Will be a great temptation to throw in the towel and go back into the vain religious system. Get an education on what the Lord was teaching them when He was functioning as their Apostle.	IPF
Hebrews 3:1	Speaks of the opportunity to become part of the Lord's Royal House; referring to those who would rule with Him in His kingdom.	IPF
Hebrews 3:1	'Wherefore' - In view of that. A transitional word connecting and presenting a flow of information building upon the previous chapter. Has in view their understanding of their program being resumed (the subject of the first two chapters).	IPF
Hebrews 3:1	'holy brethren' - Talking to people who are already part of the believing remnant.	IPF
Hebrews 3:1	'consider the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Christ Jesus' - Both elements of their profession are given here, a break-down of the next two sections. Two things they need to hold fast to so they can gain the benefit when the kingdom is established. This is different from us. Told to consider two particular things that spell out the second and third sections of Hebrews. He is saying hold on to these professions and don't deviate from them:	IPF
	1. The Apostleship of the Lord Jesus (covered in Hebrews 3 - 4)	IPF
	2. The High Priesthood of the Lord Jesus (covered in Hebrews 5 - 10)	IPF
	'apostle' - Apostle refers to one being sent, is given authority, as a messenger with authority and sent by one who is in authority, accomplishing certain things on the behalf of one that sent him. The Father is the One in authority and He is sending Jesus, giving Jesus authority. So in this sense, Jesus is functioning as an 'apostle'. Should be paying attention to the things He said during His earthly ministry. The Lord did function as Apostle during His earthly ministry because He was sent by the Father to the nation and as such, He was an authorized Apostle to the nation of Israel. His message, however, carried more than just the Gospel of the Kingdom. It also included, among other things, a great emphasis on the gaining or loss of reward for those who believed the Gospel of the Kingdom. As Apostle, Christ taught them that as Israel entered her last days, the Royal House was being assembled. He also taught them that their participation in that House was contingent upon their faithfulness to what He taught them. See Matthew 5 - 6 and Luke 4:14-21 as examples.	IPF
Hebrews 3:1	See that as Christ functioned as the faithful Apostle that He was, something was taking place that was the counterpart of or a comparison to what took place under Moses when he was sent to deliver the people from Egypt and bring them into the land. The Lord is faithful to Him that sent Him just as Moses was faithful when he was sent back to deliver the people out of the land of Egypt. Even though Moses did faithfully do what he was supposed to do, the people rebelled against that (the 10 of the 12 spies). God in His Wrath, said they would not enter into My Rest (the kingdom). And if the believing remnant is not careful the way they conduct themselves, the same thing will happen to them. The next time they were faced with this issue was from their own Messiah, when He would come from the Father and He would offer that to them. What was happening with 'the kingdom is at hand' preaching. Historical sequence:	IPF
Hebrews 3:2	1. Initial offer rejected (10 of 12 spies)	IPF
	2. God has David write about it. (Psalm 95:7-11)	IPF
	3. Follow-up offer from Jesus, the 12, and John the Baptist rejected.	IPF
	4. In Hebrews, when the time comes again, don't harden your hearts as your fathers did in the wilderness. Make sure you get it right this time.	IPF
Hebrews 3:2	'Who was faithful to him that appointed him' - Christ was faithful to the Father just like Moses was faithful. Christ, like Moses, obediently did that which He was sent to do. Christ did more than just preach the Gospel of the Kingdom. He, as an apostle, was sent with authority, by one in authority, to accomplish a whole package of things.	IPF
Hebrews 3:2	'Moses was faithful in all his house' - The Lord's House was being established. Ties to 'who is faithful in all mine house'-Numbers 12:7.	IPF
Hebrews 3:2	'Moses was faithful' - Moses was faithful, but the nation rebelled. Because of that, God swore in His Wrath that they would not enter into His rest, that is, the Kingdom would not be established. He limited a day when that Gospel of the Kingdom would be preached again. When the Messiah came the Gospel of the Kingdom would once again be preached to Israel. The Messiah would be sent from the Father and would function in a similar	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	manner that Moses did back before. He would teach some doctrine that would begin to establish the Royal House for the Kingdom.	IPF
Hebrews 3:5-6	The remnant is being told these things to show them that they are living at that time when the Royal House is being formed again in view of the closeness of the Kingdom. The remnant is told that if they will be faithful, as Moses was faithful (unlike your fathers), they will be made part of the Royal House.	IPF IPF
Hebrews 3:5	Tells the remnant that Moses was a testimony of the things which were to be spoken after; that is by Jesus Christ. Explains why Christ threw Moses into the face of those who refused His words.	IPF IPF
Hebrews 3:5	'for a testimony of those things which were to be spoken after' - In John 5:46-47, John 6:32, John 7:19-22.	IPF
Hebrews 3:6	The time of "the end" is involved. Therefore, enduring to "the end" is part of their salvation.	IPF
Hebrews 3:6	'his own house' - Establishing the Royal House that was attempted but failed in Numbers. They can be that house when the kingdom is established. A spiritual analogy to this in the DOGG is the body of Christ.	IPF IPF
Hebrews 3:6	'whose house are we' - Speaks of the opportunity to become part of the Lord's Royal House; referring to those who would rule with Him in His kingdom. Talking about them taking part in that ruling government.	IPF IPF
Hebrews 3:6	'if we hold fast' - For the body of Christ, there are not ifs or buts concerning our position in Christ.	IPF
Hebrews 3:7-8	The fulfillment of 'To day if ye will hear his voice'-Psalm 95:7.	IPF
Hebrews 3:7	'To day if ye will hear his voice' - Quotes 'To day if ye will hear his voice'-Psalm 95:7.	IPF
Hebrews 3:7	'To day' - A reference to a specific period of time back in the wilderness when they balked at going into the land, God put all that on hold. The provocation in the wilderness. 'To day' will be a time when they will be given another opportunity to enter into His Rest. But if you harden your heart, you will fall short of it.	IPF IPF IPF
Hebrews 3:8	'Harden not your hearts, as in the provocation' - Quotes 'Harden not your heart, as in the provocation'-Psalm 95:8. David is saying when 'To day'-v7 comes again, harden not your hearts like you did back in Numbers.	IPF IPF
Hebrews 3:9	'your father' - Israel.	IPF
Hebrews 3:10-14	The whole issue is entering into His Rest (Kingdom). They rejected it back then. Don't reject it now. This is what is before you and the decisions that you make are going to determine whether or not you will be able to enter into that Rest.	IPF IPF
Hebrews 3:10	'I was grieved with that generation' - That generation the rejected going into the land in Numbers.	IPF
Hebrews 3:11	'They shall not enter into my rest' - God taking the kingdom from them when they balked at entering the land in Numbers. The only way they will enter into His Rest is not make the mistake that their fathers made.	IPF IPF
Hebrews 3:12	Be careful. Don't repeat the same mistake as your fathers.	IPF
Hebrews 3:13	'To day' - Still hitting on 'To day'-Psalm 95:7. Saying it's 'to day'. The things of Psalm 95 are being fulfilled now that the Israel program has restarted.	IPF
Hebrews 3:14	Because if they turn back, they won't be part of the Royal House. They will receive something much less.	IPF
Hebrews 3:15	'as in the provocation' - Still in Psalm 95 - 'as in the provocation'-Psalm 95:8.	IPF
Hebrews 4:1-2	They are to be faithful or they won't enter into His rest. The issue is more than just believing the Gospel of the Kingdom, it is being wise and faithful, holding fast to their profession of Christ as their Apostle and High Priest.	IPF IPF
Hebrews 4:1	Be careful. Just because you have the promise of the gospel of the kingdom doesn't automatically qualify you for it.	IPF
Hebrews 4:1	'Let us therefore' - A transitional word connecting & presenting a flow of information building upon the previous chapter. In view of all of that, 'Let us...'	IPF IPF
Hebrews 4:1	'come short of it' - They can "fall short" of entering into the kingdom.	IPF
Hebrews 4:2	'For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them' - What they were getting back in Moses' day, they are getting now that the Israel program has restarted.	IPF IPF
Hebrews 4:6-7	Warning that shows it is possible to be in the land and not enter into His Rest. Don't do as your fathers did in the wilderness. You need to be paying attention, you need to be faithful, and you'll be made part of the Royal House.	IPF IPF
	If they are going get the reward and be "Christ's House" then they are going to have to hold fast to their profession and separate themselves from Israel's vain religious system. To be part of that House means that one has been chosen to be part of His Royal House and to rule with Christ in His Kingdom. This is the Royal House that will be established in the Kingdom with privilege and honor being bestowed upon those faithful servants. As	IPF IPF IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	What it means is that Jesus:	Uncateg.
	* became personally and practically acquainted (in His earthly ministry when He took on flesh) with the nature of obedience in the midst of the suffering circumstances/sufferings of living in this fallen world. Different than suffering in eternity past, He wasn't as God. He can't suffer. But when He took on flesh and became a Man and the body He was in was very much just like ours. He has two natures, deity and humanity, you only have one. But His body was the body of a man. Jesus was thirsty, hungry, tired. Look at the sufferings of Jesus before the Cross. He needed to suffer every single one of those things, they were necessary.	Uncateg.
Hebrews 5:7-8	* sufferings from living in a fallen world like everyone else.	Uncateg.
	* trials of questioning (by the religious leaders in Israel who were always trying to catch Him and trick Him) and temptations (from the adversary that happened twice and they had to happen twice) which were purposefully perpetrated against him by Satan and the religious leaders of the nation - He had to go through these and still be obedient.	Uncateg.
	* tribulations that arose because of His message - All you have to do to get Israel to hate you is call Yourself the Son of God. Martin Luther said that the hatred of man is so great against God, that if God were to make his life vulnerable to the hands of men, He'd be dead in 15 seconds. Jesus opposed their traditions and customs in favor of the word. That did not sit well with them.	Uncateg.
	* constant opposition from his critics, attacks of every kind (mental, emotional, physical). They were saying it to His face they were saying to His disciples, they were saying it to His followers, they were saying it behind His back, they were saying it everywhere.	Uncateg.
	* grief over the condition of the nation and the failures of His little flock. The condition of the nation grieved Him tremendously. How discouraging would it be to be going through this mock trial and your lead guy is confronted at the fire about being your follower and he goes 'I never knew Him'. The Bible says He came to His own and His own received Him not. The nation at large rejected Him. They didn't want Him.	Uncateg.
	* violence of the scourge (many men died from the scourge and never made it to the Cross because it just ripped their flesh from their backs and their organs would fall to the ground) and the Cross. The religious leaders are so angry at one point the scripture says they went about how they might kill Him.	Uncateg.
Hebrews 5:7-8	* lack of necessities in His human existence (the Son of Man hath nowhere to lay His head). If you didn't have a home, your life would change. This is the way that He lived His life.	Uncateg.
	* humiliation at His trial of being spit upon and mocked. Being spit upon is a sign of real contempt and a maximum insult. They put a crown of thorns on His head and then a reed in His hand for a scepter and then they mocked Him. Oh, you are King of the Jews. That's humiliation. We are still not even at the Cross yet.	Uncateg.
	* on the Cross, He endured the unjust punishment of carrying the sins of the wicked, the unjust, and the unrighteous upon Himself (sin bearer). He is not dying for His sins. He is not saying I need to go to the Cross anyway because I've got my own sins, I will just go ahead and take yours too. But the LORD laid on Him the iniquity of us all.	Uncateg.
Hebrews 5:10-11	See the digression on this topic (the Melchizedek theme) till Hebrews 6:20.	IPF
Hebrews 5:11-14	They need this education because if they don't get it, they will be lacking the ability to discern good and evil, which will be of paramount importance to discern "the lie" of the Antichrist and identify the true from the counterfeit.	IPF
Hebrews 5:11-12	The position that they find themselves in and they are going to have to grow up.	IPF
Hebrews 5:11	Saying I have many things to say to you but they are hard for me to say because you won't hear them. I have a lot to tell you about this and it is not going to be easy for you to hear, because I know you're 'dull of hearing'.	IPF
	'dull of hearing' - One of the temptations that will make them "dull of hearing" and keeps them from "going on to perfection" is the constant pull of the old ways upon them, to go back and to engage in those animal sacrifices in the rebuilt temple in the tribulation. The provision is to observe some doctrine and remove themselves from being in the state of 'dull of hearing'. They have to shake themselves awake. They are going to have to make a clean break from the rest of the nation.	IPF
Hebrews 5:11	By the time you guys ought to be teachers, you had need for someone to teach you. This is because some of them saw the marker to separate yourselves and are still preaching to the apostate nation. God has already said times up. Separate yourselves. If you don't, He says you will be worthy to endure the same judgments that are falling on them. You're not going to escape those judgments. There will be no protection afforded them. Some will go back with the message and some will go back and actually participate in those dead works of animal sacrifices because of pressure. They will	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course	
Hebrews 5:12-14	see the marker but won't observe it because they are 'dull of hearing'-v11, acting like babies with milk instead of mature with meat. They are not doing what they're supposed to do. If you have family members or relatives or children or parents or aunts and uncles or brothers and sisters or friends that have denied that Jesus is the Christ, there is something in you that would say "I've got to convince them". The problem is that God is not doing that anymore. The separation has been made. Now is the time to 'go on unto perfection'-Hebrews 6:1, there's something more you need to understand here. You need to prepare yourself. You are about to 'resist unto blood'-Hebrews 12:4. You haven't yet, but you will because the time will come when they will kill you. Will progress from "I don't believe you" to throwing them out of the synagogues to killing you and they will think they 'doeth God service'-John 16:2. When they do that, that is the marker that the repentance is over. Recall the marker for the EoM being over was the stoning of Stephen in Acts 7. When their hostility to the message gets back to the point it was in Acts 7, then God's going to end that repentance to Israel. Don't go in there and preach anymore, separate yourselves out, don't participate in it anymore. Don't lay again 'the foundation'-Hebrews 6:1 because God is saying I AM not offering repentance anymore. Get your act together because the antichrist is not going to be waiting on you.	IPF	
	Hebrews 5:12	He is calling the believing remnant babies. They should be teaching but he has to come back & teach things they should already know so they can quit being babies.	IPF
	Hebrews 5:12	By the time of Hebrews 5, sufficient time had gone by that the remnant should have been teachers but instead, they were in need of being taught the 'first principles of the oracle of God'. A rebuke that they should have been 'teachers' by now, but need to be taught again.	IPF
	Hebrews 5:12	'the first principles' - Once the 'first principles' in Hebrews have been learned, the edification process will be built upon by the books that follow.	IPF
	Hebrews 5:13	Why it is so important to mature and learn doctrine, even if it is not always exciting. If you are 'unskillful in the word' you are prey for the adversary.	IPF
	Hebrews 5:14	This aspect of maturity will give them a maturing spirit to be able to 'discern both good and evil'.	IPF
	Hebrews 5:14	'to discern both good and evil' - It is paramount that the believing remnant can do this because the false teachers are coming in the day of wrath, wolves in sheep's clothing, sent to deceive them. They will have to be able to discern the lie set forth by the antichrist and the ones carrying that lie.	IPF
	Hebrews 5:14	The remnant gets this by the time they get through to the end of 1 Peter. This is a maturity that they didn't have yet.	IPF
	Hebrews 5:14	'discern' - What the epistles and their doctrines are designed to do in the remnant; equip them to discern.	IPF
	Hebrews 6	The "time has come" for them to make the break from the religious system of the nation and now 'go on unto perfection-v1.' They are to make the break from that vain religious system by disassociating themselves from it. By this time, the marker for the end of repentance to Israel is already over. They are supposed to take the action that Hebrews instructs them in; they are to 'go without the camp and bear His reproach'-Hebrews 13:13. And then they are to take the doctrine about the reproach and the way in which the reproach is going to come and the way the afflictions are going to be experienced and understand these things in view of the markers given to them in all of this. The believing remnant is still witnessing to the apostate nation and God chides them for it. The majority of the nation is not going to receive this message. And just as those who rejected that message when the time was up, did not become part of the little flock, and they will go into the judgments of the day of wrath at that time.	IPF
Hebrews 6	Process happens from the bottom up.	IPF	
	* Going on to perfection (top)	Hebrew Epistles (they are not going to hold onto some of the base because things have changed since the death of Jesus Christ on the Cross)	IPF
	* Edification given on top of an enlightenment	Acts 1 - 7	IPF
	* Enlightenment that is given	Gospels and Jesus earthly ministry	IPF
Hebrews 6	* Foundation that is laid (bottom)	The O.T. Prophets	IPF
	God is going to do something immediately that will form the core members of the little flock. Now that the core has formed, they know that they have to go to the apostate nation and preach some things. But Hebrews is telling them that things are very different than you knew about before. Don't preach that old way. Remember Hebrews 6 is in the middle of Hebrews 5 - 10 which is about Jesus being their High Priest after the order of Melchizedek. The Levitical priesthood and animal sacrifices are of no effect for them anymore.	IPF	
	The remaining apostate nation is part of the marker, who reject the message as foolishness, saying no, Jesus is not the Christ. They don't want to hear it and they are not going to hear it. The believing remnant are preaching these things in Hebrews 6:4-6 and then they see the marker which says, now it is time for you to do something. The marker says when you see it, here's what you know. The marker says separate yourselves from the vain religious system and go without the camp, bearing his reproach. Disassociate yourselves from the apostate element because when you see the marker, the time for repentance is over. Time's up. It's time to GO ON UNTO PERFECTION. They have been preaching all these things in Hebrews 6:4-6	IPF	
	Hebrews 6		IPF
			IPF
			IPF
			IPF
			IPF
			IPF
			IPF
		IPF	

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	but now God has said the time is up.	IPF
	There is a warning given to someone who is able to turn 'back unto perdition'-Hebrews 10:39 and they don't separate themselves from the apostate nation and the vain religious system.	IPF
	See the change in pronouns:	IPF
	* v1: 'us': Remnant.	IPF
Hebrews 6:1-9	* v4: 'those': Not part of the 'us'. Apostate nation.	IPF
	* v6: 'they': apostate nation.	IPF
	* v6: 'them': apostate nation.	IPF
	* v9: 'we': Remnant.	IPF
Hebrews 6:1-6	Is telling the remnant that the time is over for talking about all these things. God has given them the marker and now it is time for them to 'go on unto perfection'-v1. The admonition is for them to stop going back and continually relaying this foundation. It is now impossible for those who have rejected the message to repent. Quit trying to 'renew them again unto repentance'-v6 seeing as how 'they'-v6 do crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh ("Yes, sacrifice on the Cross.)	IPF
Hebrews 6:1	'Therefore' - A transitional word connecting and presenting a flow of information building upon the previous chapter.	IPF
Hebrews 6:1	'the doctrine of Christ' - The foundation of the OT prophets, which set forth the 'doctrine of Christ', is the subject matter they are to "leave behind" in Hebrews 6:1-2 so that they can 'go on unto perfection'-v1. Things that make up the doctrine of the Messiah, Christos.	IPF
Hebrews 6:1	'let us go on unto perfection' - Blocker to this: the remnant has not responded to the marker given to them to show that the time for "repentance to Israel" is over. They are continuing to minister to the apostate nation even though the opportunity given to the nation is now over. They keep laying the foundation that they're supposed to move on from. Exhorts them to continue their spiritual growth.	IPF
Hebrews 6:1	'not laying again' - There are things you should already know and we aren't going to go back over them. These are foundational things given to them through the end of v2.	IPF
Hebrews 6:1	'the foundation' - They are not to lay again the things in their foundation that now (since the death of Christ) are nothing more than dead works.	IPF
Hebrews 6:1	'repentance from dead works' - The time is up for preaching to the apostate nation that the old sacrificial system is a system of dead works and they need to repent (change their mind) about that.	IPF
	'dead works' - The remnant are not going back to the Levitical, ritualistic, animal sacrifices that were laid out at the beginning of the Israel program.	IPF
Hebrews 6:1	The purging death of Jesus has happened on the Cross and the remnant is supposed to be looking somewhere else other than animal sacrifices. Why they have to withdraw themselves from the vain religious system of the apostate nation who are going to re-institute those animal sacrifices. They are going to have to pull away from that and distance themselves from that. They will not be able to 'go on unto perfection' until they do. These are 'dead works' because the animal sacrifices don't mean anything anymore. Jesus has already come and He is the One Sacrifice that took away sin forever.	IPF
	Animal sacrifices are useless anymore. Those works are dead works.	IPF
Hebrews 6:1	'faith toward God' - The time is up for preaching that they must exercise faith toward God by putting their faith in what their Messiah has accomplished for them. Their faith needs to be towards God, not in 'dead works'.	IPF
Hebrews 6:2	'the doctrine of baptisms' - Part of the law. The time is up for explaining the 3 baptisms in Israel's program and what they all mean.	IPF
Hebrews 6:2	'laying on of hands' - The typical way to look at this is when they laid hands on those who were sick or were being ordained to an office, but here it's the laying on of hands on the scape goat for the transference of sins - see Leviticus 16:21-22. Saying don't rely on this. Don't rely on this because now, Christ has made one Sacrifice forever for sins. The time is up for explaining that you cannot get rid of your sins by placing on the head of a goat and sending him out into the wilderness. Not the way this works anymore.	IPF
Hebrews 6:2	'resurrection of the dead' - The time is up for explaining about the resurrection; that the same Jesus that they crucified God has made both Lord and Christ and has demonstrated that by the resurrection. The O.T. scriptures are full of the truth of the resurrection of the just and unjust and if you reject Jesus being the Christ you will wind up on the wrong end of this thing.	IPF
Hebrews 6:2	'eternal judgment' - The time is up for telling them about what waits for them out in eternity if they don't change their mind about Jesus Christ.	IPF
Hebrews 6:2	'eternal' - Eternity is a long time and you don't want to spend it in hell.	IPF
	This is not in the minds of the remnant and they are not behaving this way. They are acting like there is still an offer on the table to the apostate	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Hebrews 6:3	nation. They are stuck there because something is pulling on their heart and they aren't responding to the call to stop and 'go on unto perfection'-v1.	IPF
	Stop dealing with all this, 'if God permit', because in the minds of the remnant they are thinking God still wants them to do this; offer repentance to the nation. The remnant continues to offer repentance even after God is no longer giving that opportunity. And by doing so, they are endangering their 'being counted worthy to escape'-Luke 21:36 the coming judgments.	IPF
	Says to them "No, don't witness to the apostate nation anymore. You can't do this any more. It is now impossible." and He tells them why here. God has concluded this specified period of time. Now it is time to separate themselves from this apostate nation. The word from God is that 'it is now impossible to renew them again unto repentance'-v6. Those that go back into that vain religious system God will 'have no pleasure in them'-Hebrews	IPF
	10:38 because they are joining up with those who have put His Son to an open shame. Now, the blood of Christ which was shed at the Cross will do what no animal sacrifice could ever do; take away their sins. It is no longer the Levitical priesthood and their "business as usual" in the temple which will be rebuilt by the Antichrist, but Jesus Christ will be their High Priest. He is not after the order of Aaron, but after the order of Melchizedek.	IPF
	The apostate nation can't afford to blow off this opportunity like they did during the EOM like it means nothing. This passage hails back to the historic event of offering "repentance to Israel" as recorded in the opening chapters of the book of Acts.	IPF
	'impossible...to renew them unto repentance' - Why He doesn't want them to keep preaching to the apostate nation now that the marker has been given. Why they don't lay the foundation again. The earthly ministry of Jesus provided enlightenment as He set forth the gospel of the kingdom and demonstrated the truth of His message with signs and wonders. Then, following the Cross, came the testimony of the Holy Ghost which gave them	IPF
Hebrews 6:4-6	additional foretaste of the "world to come." But they are not responding to the marker. They don't want to give up. Instead of disassociating themselves, they keep extending new offers of repentance to the nation. And they are not supposed to be doing this any longer because God is no longer making the offer. That is why it is impossible to 'renew them again unto repentance'-v6. They can't 'go on unto perfection'-v1 until they realize this and "go without the camp" distancing themselves from the vain religious system. This is saying the nation had this opportunity.	IPF
	'those who were once enlightened' - This took place during the the earthly ministry of Jesus. The remnant are supposed to know these things by holding fast to Jesus as their Apostle. Affected people back in the days of Messiah and will affect the believing remnant as they hold fast to their profession that Jesus is their Apostle.	IPF
	'enlightened' - The earthly ministry of Jesus provided enlightenment as He set forth the gospel of the kingdom and demonstrated the truth of His message with signs and wonders. Then, following the Cross, came the testimony of the Holy Ghost which gave them additional foretaste of the "world to come."	IPF
	'those' - The author is separating themselves from this group. It's impossible to renew someone again unto repentance if they 'fall away'-v6.	IPF
	If they fail to meet the requirements of v4-5.	IPF
	'they' - The apostate nation - who the believing remnant has been preaching to.	IPF
Hebrews 6:6	'fall away' - The majority of the nation and its religious leaders "fell away" after their rejection of the third opportunity to repent offered under Stephen, and they were not going to be 'renewed again unto repentance'. The opportunity to "change their mind about Jesus being the Christ; Israel's Messiah," was gone. Prophetically, at the resumption of Israel's program, there is going to be another opportunity of "repentance to Israel" extended to the nation. These verses are telling the remnant that when that opportunity is over, it is impossible to deal with those who have not responded.	IPF
	'they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put him to an open shame' - Jesus is not coming back at this point but if He did, the response of the apostate nation would be the same as the religious leaders at His Crucifixion - they would crucify Him all over again. What our fathers did was exactly right and we'd do the same thing. Through their blasphemous rejection of Him, they 'put Him to an open shame'. God says don't go back and align yourselves with those guys. You've seen the marker, this thing is over. Don't re-lay all that foundation. Now is going to be the time for you to separate yourselves from them. Let us 'go on unto perfection'-v1. When the marker is over, the next thing to come is the judgments.	IPF
	The idea here is that the rain has fallen on all of you and all of you have had the same opportunity. Shown the same signs and wonders and the apostate nation rejected that. See the two pieces that comprise the nation - the rain falls on everything:	IPF
	1. 'herbs': Believing Remnant - those that accept that message -> 'receiveth blessing from God'	IPF
	2. 'thorns and briars': Apostate nation - those that reject that message -> receive 'cursing; whose end is to be burned'	IPF
	Have to understand how hard it is for the believing remnant to stand against the machine, the vain religious system.	IPF
Hebrews 6:9	'better things' - Better things than 'they/them/themselves' were doing.	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Hebrews 6:9	'you' - See the pronoun change. Now the writer is talking to the remnant and not about the apostate nation.	IPF
Hebrews 6:11	'unto the end' - The end of a period of time, not an individual's life.	IPF
Hebrews 7:1	'For' - A transitional word connecting and presenting a flow of information building upon the previous chapter.	IPF
Hebrews 7:11-?	See the remnant getting educated on the differences between the Melchizedekian priesthood and the Aaronic priesthood.	IPF
	The Levitical priesthood lacked something. If that wasn't true, then the Lord would not be speaking about another order of priests. Melchizedek is not after the order of Aaron, therefore, he is not "Levitical." It follows that if the priesthood changes, then something about the law is going to change,	IPF
Hebrews 7:12	since the priests were executioners and teachers of the law. Differences between the Aaronic/Levitical priesthood and the Melchizedekian priesthood:	IPF
	* The Levitical priesthood, the one that the apostate nation clinged to, lacked something. If that wasn't true, then the Lord would not be speaking about another order of priests which was a better one.	IPF
	* Melchizedek is not after the order of Aaron, therefore, he is not "Levitical."	IPF
Hebrews 7:14	He cannot come from the tribe of Levi. Jesus was from the tribe of Judah, not Levi. And He is a priest forever after the order of Melchizedek.	IPF
Hebrews 7:15-16	The priest like Melchizedek had to be 'made, not after the law of a carnal commandment, but after the power of an endless life'-v16. As such, He cannot come from the tribe of Levi. See v14.	IPF
	'better testament' - The New Testament is the "New Covenant" that was the subject of prophecy, thus making it part of Israel's Prophetic Program. If it's better, you had to have a worse. That's for them. The New Covenant is for those who were under the Old Covenant. See that the New Covenant is a better covenant, meant to replace the old one.	IPF
Hebrews 7:22		IPF
	From this point on, the remnant is going to have to do business with a High Priest who is not a Levite serving in the temple. This will be difficult since people like the physical, the traditions and the rituals. The remnant is going to have to understand that God's view of those sacrifices has changed.	IPF
Hebrews 8:1-2		IPF
Hebrews 8:1	'Now' - A transitional word connecting and presenting a flow of information building upon the previous chapter.	IPF
Hebrews 8:1	'who is set on the right hand of the throne of the Majesty in the heavens' - The same way it was happening at the end of the EoM is the same way it is at the resumption of the Israel program.	IPF
	The remnant is going to have to do business with a High Priest who is not a Levite servicing the temple. Difficult if you have had all these physical traditions for all of this time, and then you don't have that anymore. It feels very awkward. All the rituals and liturgy feels like 'worship' to them.	IPF
Hebrews 8:2	There's the affection for family members. There's the peer pressure. There's the family members turning on them. Some are being killed. There's the idea of feeling out of place, everything is working against me.	IPF
	'better covenant...better promises' - See that the New Covenant is a better covenant, meant to replace the old one. The New Testament is the "New Covenant" that was the subject of prophecy, thus making it part of Israel's Prophetic Program. Means you had to have a worse covenant and worse promises. The New Covenant is for those who were under the Old Covenant. See O.T. vs. N.T. comparison in Hebrews - Revelation section.	IPF
Hebrews 8:6		IPF
	'ready to vanish away' - The time is coming in which the old one was 'ready to vanish away' and be replaced with the new.	IPF
Hebrews 8:13	Teaches the believing remnant how to function under the New Testament, which came into effect at the death of Jesus Christ on the Cross.	IPF
Hebrews 9	Speaks of what was procured by Jesus the High Priest that could never be offered by the Levitical priesthood.	IPF
	Compares the offerings of the old covenant (the Law of Moses) to the offering made under the New Testament. You will see where it is said that Jesus is the 'Mediator of the New Testament'-v15. Once a specific event had occurred, you will see when that New Testament was considered to be in 'force'-v17. Until that time, the Bible says it was 'of no strength at all'-v17.	IPF
Hebrews 9	If Jesus is 'the mediator of the New Testament', when He is born of the world, He hadn't suffered death yet so you are still in the Old Testament.	IPF
	* When He starts His ministry, He hadn't suffered death yet so you are still in the Old Testament.	IPF
Hebrews 9	* When He performs His miracles and heals people, He hadn't suffered death yet so you are still in the Old Testament.	IPF
	* When He was having the last supper with His disciples, He hadn't suffered death yet so you are still in the Old Testament.	IPF
	* When He is in the Garden of Gethsemane, He hadn't suffered death yet so you are still in the Old Testament.	IPF
	So almost all of the Gospels are part of the O.T., which was given to the nation of Israel, the Circumcision, the Hebrew people.	IPF
Hebrews 9:1	'Then' - A transitional word connecting and presenting a flow of information building upon the previous chapter.	IPF
Hebrews 9:12-14	What was procured by Jesus, the High Priest, that could never be gotten by the Levitical priesthood.	IPF
Hebrews 9:15	The N.T. is going to accomplish what the O.T. could not. Now they are under the N.T., they need to be told about it. It needs to be explained to them.	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Hebrews 9:15	'he is the mediator of the new testament' - Jesus Christ.	IPF
Hebrews 9:15	'the first testament' - The Old Testament/Covenant, the law.	IPF
Hebrews 10	Admonishes the remnant not to go back to Israel's vain religious system.	IPF
Hebrews 10:1	'For' - A transitional word connecting and presenting a flow of information building upon the previous chapter.	IPF
	Nutshell:	IPF
	* The old sacrifices could never take away sins-v11 (impossible for them to do that)	IPF
	* Jesus offered/made one Sacrifice forever to take away sins-v12	IPF
	* By that one Sacrifice He perfected forever them that are sanctified-v14	IPF
	* Where their sins are remitted, there is no more need for sin offerings-v18 (because what Jesus did was sufficient, nothing else needed)	IPF
Hebrews 10:11-30	* Therefore, they can enter into the holiest...-v19 (God would kill them if they did this before)	IPF
	* ...because Jesus is their High Priest-v21	IPF
	* So they are to hold fast to their profession without wavering-v23 (that Jesus Christ is your Apostle and that Jesus Christ is your High Priest)	IPF
	* And keep doing good works as they see "the day approaching"-v25	IPF
	* If they go back into the temple and partake of the sacrifices they will endure the judgments of the day of wrath-v26	IPF
	* Instead of being counted "worthy to escape" they will be counted worthy of the same wrath that will devour the adversaries-v27	IPF
	* The Lord will judge His people-v30 (don't get judged with the apostate nation)	IPF
Hebrews 10:11	'the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins' -	IPF
Hebrews 10:12-13	This is the EoM. See Acts 2:32-35. Re-orienting them to where their program left off.	IPF
Hebrews 10:12	'one sacrifice for sins for ever' - Jesus offered one sacrifice forever. He will never ever have to come back and repeat this.	IPF
Hebrews 10:12	'sat down on the right hand of God' - This ties to repentance to Israel before and after the DOGG.	IPF
Hebrews 10:13	'till his enemies be made his footstool' - This is what He is looking forward to. He is expecting that.	IPF
Hebrews 10:14	'by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified' - By that one sacrifice He perfected forever them that are sanctified. The little flock or believers in Jesus.	IPF
Hebrews 10:16	'I will put my laws into their hearts' - Therefore, they can enter into the holiest.	IPF
Hebrews 10:18	'where remission of these is, there is no more offering for sin' - Where their sins are remitted, there is no more need for sin offerings because all of	IPF
Hebrews 10:18	this has been taken care of. The little flock understands this & will be preaching this but it's going to be rejected for the most part by Israel's leaders.	IPF
Hebrews 10:19	'boldness to enter into the holiest' - Therefore, they can enter into the holiest whereas they couldn't before.	IPF
Hebrews 10:21	'having an high priest over the house of God' - Because Jesus is their High Priest.	IPF
Hebrews 10:23	'Let us hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering' - The remnant is to not to go back to the ways of Israel's vain religious system, but to hold fast to the profession of their faith without wavering.	IPF
	'Let us hold fast the profession' - Admonishes the remnant not to go back to the ways of Israel's vain religious system, but to hold fast to the profession of their faith without wavering. They need to HOLD FAST because there will be a temptation coming upon them by their brethren, the	IPF
Hebrews 10:23	apostate nation. To not 'hold fast to your profession' but to come back into Israel's vain religious system. It is necessary for them to do this, that's part of their profession, the thing that the Lord will have taught them. Ties back to the beginning of the second section - 'consider the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Christ Jesus'-Hebrews 3:1. If they waver or they don't HOLD FAST, they will not be counted worthy to escape those judgments.	IPF
Hebrews 10:24	The remnant is told to not only HOLD FAST-v23.	IPF
Hebrews 10:24	'to provoke unto love and to good works' - We have similar commands in the DOGG - 'we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world'-Titus 2:12 and 'might be careful to maintain good works'-Titus 3:8.	IPF
Hebrews 10:25	'as ye see the day approaching' - And keep doing good works as they see "the day approaching".	IPF
Hebrews 10:25	'the day' - Not the day of wrath. They are already in it. A reference to the Second Advent or the Great and Terrible Day of the Lord'.	IPF
Hebrews 10:25	'approaching' - They will be able to see things that lead up to the Second Advent based on the things in the Hebrew epistles.	IPF
Hebrews 10:26	'if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth' - If they go back into the temple and partake of the sacrifices they will endure the judgments of the day of wrath.	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Hebrews 10:26	'sin wifully' - Someone in the believing remnant who decides to go back into the temple and participate in those animal sacrifices that cannot take away sins, they have no value and accomplish nothing. They think 'it feels like church' but he knows better.	IPF
Hebrews 10:26	'there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins' - Those temple sacrifices are vain, empty, worthless.	IPF
Hebrews 10:27	'a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries' - Instead of being counted "worthy to escape" they will be counted worthy of the same wrath that will devour the adversaries.	IPF
Hebrews 10:27	'judgment and fiery indignation' - The judgments that fall during the day of wrath. Instead of being worthy to escape those judgments, if they go back to the apostate nation's vain religious system, they will feel the full effects of the judgments. Part of the consequence if they do this. Still saved but because their actions are not in line with their position, God says you get the same judgments. See a description of the judgments in Malachi 4:1-3.	IPF
Hebrews 10:27	'the adversaries' - The apostate nation and the members of the believing remnant who continued to preach after the marker to stop and/or participated in the animal sacrifices.	IPF
Hebrews 10:29	This is what members of the believing remnant are doing who continue to preach to the apostate nation and/or go back into the temple and participate in those animal sacrifices.	IPF
Hebrews 10:30	'Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense' - From 'To me belongeth vengeance and recompence'-Deuteronomy 32:35.	IPF
Hebrews 10:30	'The Lord shall judge his people' - From the 'song of Moses' - 'the Lord shall judge his people'-Deuteronomy 32:36.	IPF
Hebrews 10:31	Be careful what you are looking at, be careful how you are conducting yourself, you know the marker has been given. Separate yourselves from that. Make a clear break.	IPF
Hebrews 10:35	Tells the remnant not to cast away their confidence seeing there is great recompence of reward, being made part of the Lord's royal house out in the kingdom.	IPF
Hebrews 10:36	They will stand fast and not go back into that old religious system.	IPF
Hebrews 10:36	'For ye have need of patience' - They need patience so that after they do the will of God they receive the promise – which is to be counted worthy stand before the Son (receive reward) and to escape all those things will shall come to pass (judgments of the day of wrath).	IPF
Hebrews 10:36	'the will of God' - Is for them is to stand fast and no go back into that vain religious system. To separate themselves from the apostate nation.	IPF
Hebrews 10:36	'ye might receive the promise' - The promise is:	IPF
Hebrews 10:36	* that ye may be able to 'to stand before the Son of man'-Luke 21:36 - the reward concept of being made part of the Lord's Royal House	IPF
Hebrews 10:36	* that 'ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass'-Luke 21:36 - the coming judgments that are falling in the tribulation	IPF
Hebrews 10:37-39	If you do this, you can have this. If you don't, you are not going to get that reward and you are not going to escape those judgments.	IPF
Hebrews 10:37	They can go back unto 'perdition'-39.	IPF
Hebrews 10:37	Their Messiah will come to deliver them.	IPF
Hebrews 10:37	'For yet a little while' - It is "yet a little while" and the Messiah will return to deliver them.	IPF
Hebrews 10:38	'the just shall live by faith' - This is true for us as well. Not the only issue for the remnant. The issue with them is not simply justification by faith unto eternal life. There is another justification, in addition to that, that God has in mind for them and that is justification by their works, "as their father Abraham" did. They have two justifications. Compare:	IPF
Hebrews 10:38	- Abraham our (faith or spiritual) father was justified by faith-Romans 4:1-5.	IPF
Hebrews 10:38	- 'Was not Abraham our father justified by works'-James 2:21	IPF
Hebrews 10:38	Both of these are true. Abraham (and the believing remnant has two in the last days) has two justifications. You have one.	IPF
Hebrews 10:38	'faith' - The faith of Christ. Quotes 'the just shall live by his faith'-Habakkuk 2:4.	IPF
Hebrews 10:38	'but if any man draw back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him' - The remnant can draw back into the vain religious system and the apostate nation and God has no pleasure in them. They will not be counted worthy to stand before the Lord upon His return and be given honor and position in the kingdom. They will lose that special status that they could have gotten by holding fast firm unto the end.	IPF
Hebrews 10:38	'my soul shall have no pleasure in him' - You're not going to get the hidden manna, you're not going to be hidden from the antichrist, you're not going to be hidden from the judgments, you're not going to be divinely protected. You are going to get the full force of it just like the apostate nation because you've joined yourself to those who have blasphemed God.	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Hebrews 10:39	The part of the believing remnant that 'hold(s) fast'-v23.	IPF
Hebrews 10:39	'we are not of them who draw back unto perdition' - They can draw back to God's displeasure, but because they given everlasting life and because they are sanctified, they cannot draw back unto perdition.	IPF
Hebrews 11 - 13	Section 4: Hebrews 11 - 13 - the remnant is exhorted to remain faithful to these two aspects of their profession (Jesus as their Apostle - Section 2/Hebrews 3-4) and Jesus as their High Priest - Section 3/Hebrews 5-10) as they are faced with trials and persecutions from the Apostate Nation and its vain religious system, which existed back in the days of the Messiah and will exist again with the resumption of their program. Will put the pressure on them first to throw in the towel on these professions and return back to the old way. He's warning them about that and what's going to happen to them if they do turn back.	IPF
Hebrews 11	Gives examples to the remnant of those who by faith 'obtained a good report'-v2. Meant to be an encouragement to them, showing them that others have gone through difficulties. A model for the remnant not to be discouraged in their circumstances. If the members of the remnant will remain faithful and 'hold fast'-Hebrews 10:23 to the end, as these did, they can also 'obtain a good report'-v2, get a 'better resurrection'-v35, and will participate along with these in the coming kingdom.	IPF
Hebrews 11:1-2	The remnant by holding fast firm unto the end, can obtain a 'good report'-v2. They can have a 'better resurrection'-v35 (reward and privilege) and go into the kingdom.	IPF
Hebrews 11:1	'Now' - A transitional word connecting and presenting a flow of information building upon the previous chapter.	IPF
Hebrews 11:2	'obtained a good report' - They, by holding fast, firm unto the end, can also obtain a good report. They can have a 'better resurrection'-v35 and go into the kingdom.	IPF
Hebrews 11:31-38	Gives an account at the end of 'for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you'-Matthew 5:12. Saying the same thing the Lord said in Matthew 5:12. They will be persecuted for their stand/belief that Jesus is the Christ, which separates the believing remnant from the apostate nation. That is the issue that will force them to separate themselves from the vain religious system of the nation. If they endure the hardships, the reviling and the persecutions, there is a reward for them in the Kingdom. Those rewards don't come in the Day of Wrath. But if believe that Jesus is the Christ, their behavior is going to change (get away from the sacrifices going on in the temple). If they conduct themselves rightly, then they will be counted worthy to "escape" the judgments coming on the world and they may be "hidden" from the extermination policy of the Antichrist.	IPF
Hebrews 11:35	'better resurrection' - They are offered a 'better resurrection' by holding firm unto the end their profession. Has the idea of reward and privilege.	IPF
Hebrews 11:39-40	Even though all these obtained a good report, they did not receive the promise, they didn't get the kingdom.	IPF
Hebrews 11:39	'the promise' - Has to do with not only a resurrection, but with an earthly, millennial inheritance in the 'world to come'. Once the remnant comes through this final part of the last cycle of judgment, there is going to be a resurrection and reward in the kingdom. Then, everyone who has that "good report" will obtain the promise that was given all the way back to Abraham.	IPF
Hebrews 12	See where the writer of Hebrews says the temptation to continue to preach to the apostate nation after the marker is the paramount problem with the remnant. The first and main pressure will come from the apostate nation, to lure the remnant back into the temple sacrifices. It's not the extermination policy at the beginning but that escalates too. At first, it is the apostate nation that tries to kill them. Then, at the half way point, the antichrist institutes an extermination policy that's not just for the remnant but it's even for the apostate nation that he double-crossed. Forget that temple thing. You are going to need to take the mark and worship him or you're going to get your head cut off.	IPF
Hebrews 12:1-6	Warns the remnant of Satan's pending war with them.	IPF
Hebrews 12:1-3	Telling the believing remnant to take the lesson here. They are going to keep hammering you. You have to endure this thing. You've got to remain steadfast. Hold fast without wavering. Make sure and understand what you are supposed to do. Don't get wearied and faint.	IPF
Hebrews 12:1	'Wherefore' - A transitional word connecting and presenting a flow of information building upon the previous chapter.	IPF
Hebrews 12:1	'so great a cloud of witnesses' - The ones in Hebrews 11. All the people who did this and that by faith.	IPF
Hebrews 12:1	'the sin which doth so easily beset us' - The issue for them is not go back into that temple system and participate with the apostate nation in the sacrificial system. That is no longer for them. Old habits die hard.	IPF
Hebrews 12:1	'the sin' - May be more than just a general reference to sin. May be a particular sin that leads them back into the apostacy of the nation. A certain sin that they are prone to.	IPF
Hebrews 12:3	'lest ye be wearied and faint in your minds' - Ties to the parable of the unjust judge or persistent widow - Luke 18:1-8.	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Hebrews 12:4	Their refusal to go along with the apostate nation has not yet cost them their lives, but it will. See their lives being threatened in James (introduces it) and 1 Peter (gives details). There is an extermination policy that will eventually be instituted against them.	IPF
Hebrews 12:4	'Ye have not yet resisted unto blood' - Peter will tell them, now you will.	IPF
Hebrews 12:4	'against sin' - This is 'the sin which doth so easily beset us'-Hebrews 12:1, going back into the vain religious system and participating in those animal sacrifices with the apostate nation.	IPF
Hebrews 12:25	'See that ye refuse not him that speaketh' - Ties to John 16:1-4.	IPF
Hebrews 12:25	'shall not we escape' - The remnant is told to 'refuse not him that speaketh' because those who refused before did not escape and neither will they "escape" the judgments of the day of wrath unless they are paying attention.	IPF
Hebrews 12:25	'him that speaketh from heaven' - Jesus spoke to them while on earth and now he is speaking to them while He is in heaven. The Son speaks to Israel on two occasions - giving instruction to the Hebrews, the physical descendants of Abraham. Can become a Jew by converting to Judaism but you can't become a Hebrew:	IPF
	1. From earth during His earthly ministry in the Gospels	IPF
	2. During His heavenly ministry in the Hebrew epistles	IPF
Hebrews 12:26	'Yet once more I shake not the earth only, but also heaven' - Taken from 'Yet once, it is a little while, and I will shake the heavens, and the earth'- Haggai 2:6. This thing prophesied in Haggai 2:6-7 is coming so they had better not refuse 'him that speaketh from heaven'-v25. When this Guy comes, the kingdom comes with Him.	IPF
Hebrews 13	See a series of exhortations on how to conduct themselves in the face of the apostate nations' vain religious system.	IPF
Hebrews 13:1	'Let' - A transitional word connecting and presenting a flow of information building upon the previous chapter.	IPF
Hebrews 13:5-6	Comes out of Psalms 27 and 54, referring to this time when they will need to remember the Lord is their helper and they are not to fear what man may do unto [them].	IPF
Hebrews 13:5	'I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee' - Taken from 'leave me not, neither forsake me, O God of my salvation'-Psalm 27:9.	IPF
Hebrews 13:6	'The Lord is my helper' - Taken from 'God is mine helper'-Psalm 54:4.	IPF
Hebrews 13:7	'them which have the rule over you' - Sometimes misunderstood to be a command to obey civil authorities, who would tell them to take the mark. But the admonition is to follow those 'who have the rule over, you have spoken unto you the word of God'. The remnant is even told to "follow the faith" of these rulers. This is not a reference to civil magistrates. Same idea in v7.	IPF
Hebrews 13:8	People incorrectly think the signs and wonders that given to Christ and Israel are still in practice today because Jesus Christ is the 'same yesterday, and to day, and for ever'. The verse is explained in its context. Verses 5-6 just told them that He is constant in His love and promises (the ones we just showed you were in the Psalms). Because He is faithful, the remnant is to do what follows in v13-18.	IPF
Hebrews 13:9-13	See the contrast between the table under the New Covenant and the Old Covenant. There is a division here. The believing remnant is going to identify with this altar, with Him that shed His Blood for our sins and sanctified us and there's going to be a separation between them that bear His reproach and they that hated Me, they're going to hate you.	IPF
Hebrews 13:10	Those that serve in the tabernacle were serving the Old Covenant.	IPF
Hebrews 13:13-18	Because He is faithful, the remnant is to do what follows in these verses.	IPF
Hebrews 13:13	The believing remnant is supposed to understand that they are to separate themselves from the animal sacrifices and then disassociate from the apostate nation and their vain religious system by 'going forth unto Him without the camp, bearing His reproach'	IPF
Hebrews 13:13	Is the "separation" issue that will be made manifest in the day of wrath. Bearing His reproach has to do with the identity distinction between the remnant and the apostate nation. Telling them to make a clean break from the rebellious religion of the nation, which will be difficult for the remnant. The believing remnant will need to make a clean break and separate themselves from the apostate nation. An admonition to make the break from the religious system of the apostate nation.	IPF
Hebrews 13:15-16	'let us offer the sacrifice of praise...with such sacrifices God is well pleased' - Ties to 'Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me'-Psalm 50:23, which points them back to what He has done as Redeemer. Those who praise Him for what He accomplished on the Cross, glorifies Him.	IPF
Hebrews 13:17-18	Why it is difficult to determine the author of Hebrews. The author doesn't account himself as an elder or a leader.	IPF
Hebrews 13:17	See Hebrews 13:7 commentary.	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Hebrews 13:17	'them that rule over you' - These that "rule over" the remnant are the ones appointed to leadership positions. Talking about the spiritual realm. They are teaching and admonishing the remnant. There's a hierarchy that they will need to observe in the day of wrath. See 1 Peter 5:2.	IPF
Hebrews 13:17	'them' - The remnant's religious elders. Author of Hebrews seems to exclude himself from this group.	IPF
Hebrews 13:18	'pray for us' - Now the author is looping himself in with the remnant's religious leaders.	IPF
Hebrews 13:18	'live honestly' - The members of the remnant are being told to conduct themselves like who they are. The idea is, don't deny who you are. Let the things that you do reflect who you are as a member of the remnant.	IPF
Hebrews 13:18	'honestly' - Refers to living according to who they are as members of the little flock. Paul makes similar statements to the body of Christ in the DOGG (Romans 13:13).	IPF
Hebrews 13:21-22	To exhort you to receive the edification that you will be getting in the rest of the Hebrew epistles. It's laying the whole prescription for them.	IPF
Hebrews 13:21	The author prays that the remnant will be made 'perfect in every good work'-v21 and that what will be 'working in you (them)'-v21 will be 'well-pleasing in God's Sight'-v21. Those references to "works" and "working" dovetail perfectly with the main focus of James (the next book), which instructs that faith without works is dead.	IPF
Hebrews 13:21	'Make you perfect in every good work' - This is the link that connects Hebrews and James. This is the main theme for the Book of James.	IPF
Hebrews 13:22	'suffer' - Pay attention to.	IPF
Hebrews 13:22	'in few words' - Not talking about the size of the Book itself, talking about the subject he just introduced - 'make you perfect in every good work'-v20, which is the main theme of the next Book, James. He is saying he hasn't written a lot about this but they are about to get a lot about it in the Book of James.	IPF
Hebrews 13:23	'Timothy' - Can't prove that this is the same Timothy who was associated with Paul. According to Acts 16, Timothy was a Jew. During that transitional period, both Paul and Timothy dealt with Jews as well as Gentiles in the book of Acts.	IPF
James - Revelation	Shows how the satanic policy of evil is going to work against them.	IPF
James - Revelation	All about the final stage of judgment and what God is doing to preserve a remnant that will return at the end of the tribulation/Daniel's 70th week.	IPF
James	Recalls to the remnant's minds the Lord's corrective doctrine and admonishing them to live differently from the apostate nation so that they do	IPF
James	appear to be different. Builds on what the remnant learned in Hebrews.	IPF
James	Warns them not to follow the vain religious system of the apostate nation. Given details on the vain religious system.	IPF
James	If they obey James, their religion will not be vain, they will be blessed in their deed, they will have the pure and undefiled religion before God the Father and they will be rewarded in the Kingdom when it is established.	IPF
James	See the word 'let' indicate the exhortations.	IPF
James	There is a link that connects the Book of Hebrews to the Book of James. He introduces the topic ('Makes you perfect in every good work'-Hebrews 13:20) at the end of the Book of Hebrews, saying little about it. James takes up this topic, as an exhortation and the main thesis of his Book and he carries it through. Then, at the end of James, there's another link. And these links continue all the way to the Book of the Revelation.	IPF
James	They are told to be doers of the word and not hearers only. They are told to live in accordance with the things He taught. And if they do, they will receive great recompense of reward in the Kingdom.	IPF
James	Contains an outline with 5 points that tie to 5 chapters. All talk about the abomination that God considered Israel's vain religious system and how they had come back and attached it to the law and encumbered it so that the people were actually doing the opposite of what God wanted them to do. The exhortations are given to the believing remnant for them to conduct themselves in accordance with who they have been made to be, putting a plain distinction between them and the apostate nation by their actions.	IPF
James	* James 1 - The exhortation to endure the 'trying of their faith'-James 1:3.	IPF
	* James 2 - The exhortation to fulfill 'the Royal Law'-James 2:8.	IPF
	* James 3 - The exhortation to be peacemakers.	IPF
	* James 4 - The exhortation to the remnant to cease having friendship with the world.	IPF
	* James 5 - The exhortation to stand fast in the face of the persecutions that will increase with time.	IPF
	God wants the remnant to not only have physical separation from the temple and its observances, but He wants them to conduct themselves and behave in such a way that reflects the difference between them and those who have rejected the gospel of the kingdom and Christ as their Messiah.	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	Says it is not enough for the believing remnant to leave out of the temple and out of the city, but your works have to be different than the vain religious system's works, which were based on the encrusting of the law by their oral traditions getting written down. Observing these exhortations will make the remnant to be counted worthy:	IPF
James	* to escape the judgments that will fall during the tribulation	IPF
	* to be made part of the Lord's Royal House and rule with Him in His Kingdom	IPF
	* to 'stand before the Son of Man (the Lord)''-Luke 21:36 to be given honor and glory and they will be called 'great'-Matthew 5:19 in the kingdom.	IPF
	Points out major areas of abomination that they have added to the law because the believing remnant who he is writing to has to stand in stark contrast to the vain religious system and separate themselves when the marker comes because God is destroying the vain religious system in the day of wrath. Because if the remnant goes back and participates in the apostate nation's vain religious system, then they will receive the judgments right along with the apostate nation. And then when it is time to go into the kingdom, all of that loss of honor and reward that was held out for them to be able to sit with Jesus at His table, to be in the temple of His God, to rule the nations with a rod of iron, all of these things that were promised to them if they were to endure to the end and separate themselves are gone.	IPF
James	The remnant has a two-fold justification:	IPF
	1. They have a justification by faith in the 'eyes of God'. This is what justifies them unto eternal life. Nothing they did or you did justify them unto eternal life.	IPF
James	2. They have a justification by works and in the 'eyes of men'. See James 2:14-26.	IPF
	Just because you are part of the remnant doesn't mean guarantee that you'll escape the judgments in the day of wrath.	IPF
	Just because you are part of the little flock doesn't mean you will go into the kingdom with great reward.	IPF
	The exhortation to endure the 'trying of your (their) faith'-v3 and for them to be the 'kind of firstfruits of His (God's) creatures'-v18 they were intended to be. The first major trial of their faith is going to be "tested" by the vain religious system which will pressure them to conform, even to the point of killing them. They are going to be afflicted and faced with contrary doctrines which are geared to keep them from "holding fast" to their professions that they were supposed to have from Hebrews. Zeroes in on the tongue and the words the remnant speak.	IPF
James 1	See there are rewards that will be given out in the kingdom for their faithful conduct and behavior being in contrast to the vain religious system that He destroys in the day of wrath.	IPF
James 1	Is writing to people who are pointed to the 'perfect Law of Liberty'-James 1:25 and 'word of testimony'. They are to 'receive with meekness'-James 1:21	IPF
James 1	this 'engrafted word'-James 1:21 so they can escape the judgments, receive the crown of life and gain great honor in the kingdom.	IPF
James 1:1	'the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad' - Picks right back where you left off in the EoM - 'scattered abroad'. They will be scattered abroad in the last part of the tribulation when they are told to flee out of Jerusalem when the Assyrian (antichrist) is going to be brought against them.	IPF
James 1:1	'to the twelve tribes' - James is writing to the remnant in their scattered state. The exhortations written to them that are 'scattered abroad' are different than the ones still in Jerusalem/Judea.	IPF
James 1:2	'divers temptations' - They will be able to distance themselves from the apostate nation and not give in to the "diverse temptations" to return to that vain religious system. The temptation to go back and just be a part of the apostate nation.	IPF
James 1:3-4	Their faith is going to be put to the test. They are going to be tried. And they're getting an exhortation that they are going to be made 'perfect and entire'-v4 but they're going to have to patiently endure some things to get there.	IPF
	'the trying of your faith' - The subject matter for Chapter 1. Their faith, what they have been taught as members of the remnant, will be put to the test and tried. There will be a temptation to go back to the religion from which they came. The exhortation is to let that "trying" of their faith work patience in them so that they may be "perfect and entire." Will be not just religious in nature but will be accompanied by physical suffering.	IPF
James 1:10	'as the flower of the grass he shall pass away' - The rich are said to fade like the flower of the grass. Ties to the corrupted rich men in James 5:5-9.	IPF
James 1:10	They condemned and killed the "just."	IPF
James 1:10	'flower of the grass he shall pass away' - Ties to 'cut down like the grass, and wither as the green herb'-Psalm 37:2. GH: plant angle	IPF
James 1:10	'so also shall the rich man fade away' - Ties to 'cut down like the grass, and wither as the green herb'-Psalm 37:2. GH: 'evildoers'-Psalm 37:1 angle.	IPF
James 1:12	What the members of the remnant are putting on display is that they love God more than the vain religious system. They will prove that by enduring the temptation to go back into that system and participate.	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
James 1:12	'when he is tried' - The major trial to come back into the encumbered law that constitutes the operating system for Israel's vain religious system.	IPF
James 1:12	'the crown of life' - This is the reward for those who can endure and hold out faithful in the Tribulation. See Revelation 2:10. Only two mentions in your Bible.	IPF
James 1:18	Because they are "begotten with the word of truth," they are no longer part of the generation of vipers. They have been justified unto eternal life. All of this was done for them when they responded in faith to the gospel of the kingdom.	IPF
	'we should be a kind of firstfruits of his creatures' - A purpose for saving them. It isn't just to be justified, but the believing remnant will have the unique, privileged position of being "kind of firstfruits of His creatures". This is to stand in stark contrast to Israel's vain religious system in their conduct and behavior and to put on display the kind of creatures that will be living in the kingdom before the kingdom is established. The end result of the day of wrath is not just to have the Kingdom established but to also have "God's creatures," that is to do things God's way, operating in that Kingdom while still living in the day of wrath. Being among the first to be equipped for the Kingdom based on their position "in Christ" and to conduct themselves appropriately. You're kind of a foretaste of what everyone in the kingdom is going to get. Do this by:	IPF
	* physically disassociating themselves from Israel's vain religious system - no longer in the temple and no longer participating in those animal sacrifices because Jesus has already died on the Cross and He became the One Sacrifice for sins.	IPF
James 1:18	* their conduct & behavior being different and stands in stark contrast from Israel's vain religious system - God gives specific areas of conduct that are an abomination to Him that He wants done the right way.	IPF
	This is the corrective doctrine that makes the believing remnant stand in stark contrast to Israel's vain religious system, not just in their heart, but by their deeds. They are noticeably different and separate in locale and how they conduct themselves. They have the privilege, in the day of wrath, of putting on display the kind of creatures that will be living in the Kingdom. All of that will stand in contrast to what has been put on display in His land and with His people. A righteous remnant will go into the Kingdom, but before it gets established, they are able to be the "firstfruits" of those in the Kingdom. They are showing the love God more than the vain religious system. They will prove that by enduring the temptation to go back into that system and participate.	IPF
James 1:19-21	The actions they are supposed to be taking.	IPF
James 1:21	The remnant is supposed to be putting on display that they love God more than the vain religious system.	IPF
James 1:21	'filthiness and superfluity of naughtiness' - James' description of Israel's vain religious system.	IPF
James 1:22	Their works will be different from those required by the apostate nation's corruption of the Law of Moses. We should hear the truth and do the truth but don't preach this out of James, but out of Paul's epistles.	IPF
James 1:22	'be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only' - Just because they have heard the truth is not enough, they must conform to the truth in their conduct and behavior.	IPF
James 1:22	'doers of the word' - They couldn't do that at the time because the word they had, the vain religious system, was not in truth. The Lord actually has to liberate the law from all of this encrustation that had nullified it and made it 'of none effect'-Mark 7:13. No one can do this by following the vain religious system.	IPF
James 1:25	Whoever looks into that law and continues therein will have blessing attached to his work. He expects them to see the corrective doctrine the Lord gave during His earthly ministry. He expects them to understand what is stripped away (the encrusting encumbrances), and continue in that.	IPF
James 1:25	'But whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth therein' - The remnant will need to continually do this, otherwise they will get caught back up in the vain religious system.	IPF
	'the perfect law of liberty' - The pure law that God gave to them that had been encrusted by Israel's religious leaders oral traditions and the commandments of men. The law that had been cleaned up from the additions Israel's vain religious system had added to it. Pointing the remnant back to what the Lord provided for the members of the remnant while He was here, making the law honorable again and stripped away all the 'dross'-	IPF
	Isaiah 1:25 that Israel's religious leaders added to the law. The corrective doctrine the Lord gave stripped the vanity, traditions, and commandments of men of Israel's vain religious system that had encrusted the law. Having "liberated" the law from those encumbrances, He gives the remnant the 'perfect law of liberty'. They were given the capacity to follow the law in truth and the capacity to break away from following Israel's vain religious system. Is the law set free:	IPF
James 1:25	* from the 'dross'	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	- that which had encrusted it and hidden it	IPF
	- that which encumbered the law and made it of none effect	IPF
	* from the traditions of the fathers	IPF
	* from the commandments of men	IPF
James 1:25	'he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer' - This is connected, it is important for them to do this. Just because they hear the word, hearing the truth is not enough. they must conform to the truth in their conduct and behavior. It's the corrective doctrine that strips away the encrustments to give them 'the perfect law of liberty'.	IPF
James 1:25	'this man shall be blessed in his deed' - That work or deed is going to be blessed, it's going to produce a reward for them, to be part of the Royal House in the kingdom, to be able to get reward and the honor. The benefit that is offered to the members of the believing remnant. They do this by standing in stark contrast to that vain religious system. There is a blessing to be gained by their work and those blessings are spoken of in the beatitudes as they behave themselves as the "kind of firstfruits" they have been made to be in stark contrast to Israel's vain religious system.	IPF
James 1:26-27	James warns them not to follow Israel's "vain religious system."	IPF
James 1:26	If this is how the remnant is going to act, then the Lord says that they are no different from Israel's vain religious system. He says this man's religion is vain. This is exactly what Israel's vain religious system would do. He wants them to be totally different from this and to be seen as different from this.	IPF
James 1:26	'If any man among you seem to be religious, and bridleth not his tongue' - If you trust in Jesus as your all-sufficient Savior and can't bridle your own tongue, you are still going to heaven. Not written to us today. This is part of the behavior the believing remnant is supposed to exhibit to be viewed as separate from the vain religious system.	IPF
James 1:26	'this man's religion is vain' - Worthless.	IPF
James 1:27	Not what we today believe to be saved.	IPF
	'Pure religion and undefiled before God' - When the believing remnant conducts themselves in the day of wrath like they will in the kingdom. They do that by not only disassociating themselves from Israel's vain religious system, but by their behavior and conduct being the converse of that of the apostate nation. James defines 'pure religion' as these two things. taking you back to the Lord's corrective doctrine in His earthly ministry:	IPF
James 1:27	1. 'To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction': Israel's vain religious system 'devour(ed) widow's houses'-Mark 12:40. Not just visiting them only, talking about helping or assisting them in their distress.	IPF
	2. 'keep himself unspotted from the world': Preview of James 4 telling them that friendship with the world makes them an enemy of God. Friendship with the world lumps them in with the Pharisees, scribes and all that group which the John the Baptist and the Lord called a 'generation of vipers'- Matthew 3:7, 12:34, 23:33; Luke 3:7. The vain religious system was put together so that they would be a friend to the world. These are areas for the believing remnant to stand in stark contrast with Israel's vain religious system.	IPF
James 1:27	'pure religion' - The remnant no longer has a vain religion/vain religious system.	IPF
James 2	They are exhorted to fulfill 'the Royal Law'-v8 while they are in the day of wrath, which is something Israel's religious system wasn't doing and stands in opposition to. They have been given the privilege of conducting themselves according to the standard that will be in the Kingdom. If they endure to the end, they will be made part of the Lord's Royal House, the governing body that will rule the nations with a rod of iron.	IPF
James 2	They are told to emulate their father Abraham in his justification by works, who gained the title, 'Friend of God'-James 2:23 and not part of that vain religious system. See Jesus talking about DOING THE WORKS OF ABRAHAM-John 8:39. The apostate nation does not DO THE WORKS OF ABRAHAM and that's the indictment against them. Point: They are supposed to act like, talk like, behave like they are totally different from the vain religious system.	IPF
James 2:1-7	Sets forth a concrete example of how they are to stand in stark contrast to Israel's vain religious system - do not have respect of persons. The vain religious system has respect for persons. God wants them to do something different.	IPF
James 2:8-9	James says, 'if ye fulfill the royal law...ye do well'-v8. But then he warns them, 'if ye have respect to persons, ye commit sin'-v9.	IPF
James 2:8	'the royal law' - Says to 'love thy neighbor as thyself'. By which they can 'order their conversation aright'-Psalm 50:23 and become part of the Royal House and have privilege and honor in the kingdom.	IPF
James 2:9	Having respect of persons like the vain religious system does is sin.	IPF
James 2:12-13	The summary - The law of liberty, the corrective doctrine of the Lord that liberated the law from the encrustations of traditions and commandments of men, is the means by which the remnant will be judged for their rewards in the Kingdom.	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
James 2:18	Showing to those that are looking. This is not about what God sees. This is about what men see.	IPF
	'faith without works is dead' - In the DOGG, you can still go to heaven just on your faith alone. It's the only way you are going. Not written to us today.	IPF
James 2:20	For the believing remnant, faith may get you eternal life, but it doesn't guarantee you will miss those judgments or make you great in the kingdom, or that you are going to sit with Him at His table or that you'll live a life that gets you reward in the kingdom. Faith alone won't do this. This is a different justification.	IPF
James 2:21-24	See the completeness of what Abraham was doing in the two justifications.	IPF
	Tells you exactly when this second justification took place. This is 30 years after Abraham's justification by faith - Abraham 'believed in the Lord; and he counted it to him for righteousness'-Genesis 15:6. He needed to be justification by faith first. This is why Abraham is our father. It is our faith that that justifies us unto eternal life. God did this with Abraham and it doesn't matter where you are on the time schedule. Not about being a Jew.	IPF
James 2:21		IPF
James 2:22	He had faith, he believed God. But as far as everybody else, the world was concerned, that didn't do a thing unless they could see the product of that faith resulting in a change in their conduct and behavior. The very entrance into the kingdom is necessitated upon this justification.	IPF
	Accounts for both justifications; a justification by faith and a justification by works. See the two justifications for the believing remnant:	IPF
James 2:23	1. 'Abraham believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness' - This is their salvation from sin. This is their eternal life.	IPF
	2. 'called the Friend of God' - See justification by works as a 'friend of God'-James 2:23. This is their reward. This impacts others. If you say I'm a believer but I'm not going to tell anybody, no one can see that. It has to come out before it makes an impact on people.	IPF
James 2:23	'Abraham believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: and he was called the Friend of God' - Here is the two things in Abraham's justification unto eternal life. See 'he believed in the LORD; and he counted it to him for righteousness'-Genesis 15:6. Also 'Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness'-Romans 4:3.	IPF
	'was called the Friend of God' - The result of being justified by works. Abraham demonstrated he was a 'friend of God' when he was willing to offer his son Isaac up on the altar in Genesis 22. This was manifest evidence of Abraham being the Friend of God (and not the friend of the world) and he was called that. James is telling the remnant this is the issue for them as well. They are supposed to conduct themselves in such a way that they will be called 'a friend of God'. Because 'whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is an enemy of God'-James 4:4. The vain religious system is a friend of the world, it is opposed to God.	IPF
James 2:23	'Friend of God' - The thing that made Abraham the friend of God (after he was justified by faith) was a close intimate relationship. God began to do some things with Abraham and he did some things that indicated that his close intimate relationship was with God and not with the one who was ruling the world; the adversary. And when he was willing to sacrifice Isaac, he put that on display. Likewise, the Tribulation remnant is also being put in a place where they can put on display their close intimate relationship with God in obvious distinction from the adversary. The impact they make in so doing is not just to the apostate nation, but to the adversary himself. The adversary is consumed with proving that men would be more pleased with his system than with God's and their behavior and conduct in the face of the adversary has quite an effect.	IPF
	The justification spoken of in James is not a justification unto eternal life. James is talking about the "justification by works in the eyes of men", standing in stark contrast with the vain religious system. It is this justification that:	IPF
	* will allow them to escape the judgments of the tribulation	IPF
James 2:24	* will account them worthy to escape and to stand before the Son of Man	IPF
	* will allow them to receive glory and honor in the kingdom	IPF
	People incorrectly say, "if he doesn't have the works, he goes to hell. He has to resist the mark of the Beast or he will be lost. He will need to hold fast to his profession firm unto the end. His works are the evidence of his faith, etc." For a member of the remnant, in the day of wrath, he has a second justification that he has to take care of; one that does not impact his salvation one bit.	IPF
James 2:24	'is justified' - In the eyes of men as a 'friend of God'-James 2:23 and allows you to stand in stark contrast to the vain religious system 'and not by faith only'. There's a justification by faith and a justification by works.	IPF
James 2:25	Talking about the things that are done that can be seen that demonstrate where your faith unto God is.	IPF
James 2:26	Not for eternal life but for their escaping the judgments of the tribulation and for their eternal reward in the kingdom.	IPF
	See the exhortation to be peacemakers. During Jesus' earthly ministry, He pointed out some major issues in Israel's vain religious system that He considered to be abominations. One of them was 'sowing discord among the brethren'-Proverbs 6:19 and the animosity between them as the seed of	IPF
James 3		IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	Abraham. They are exhorted to be 'peacemakers'-Matthew 5:9. See the tie back to the Sermon on the Mount (Matthew 5 - 7).	IPF
James 3	Talks about the tongue and the words they speak and why that's important. Their conduct in contrast to the vain religious system is still the issue as James addresses the problems of envy, strife and confusion.	IPF
James 3:5	'even so the tongue is a little member...how great a matter a little fire kindleth': This is part of the behavior the believing remnant is supposed to exhibit to be viewed as separate from the vain religious system.	IPF
	The exhortation to the remnant to cease having friendship with the world. The vain religious system was geared to have that friendship with the world and He wants the remnant to stand in contrast to this by not having that friendship with the world. The vain religious system was manifesting their friendship with the world and not with God. See 'friendship with the world is enmity with God'-James 4:4. Was a major point of abomination in Israel's vain religious system. Abraham was called the "friend of God" and his works set him on display to the world as the "friend of God." Apostate Israel's works were not the works of Abraham, they manifested their friendship with the world. They will be friends with the world and are commanded to stop that. Written to members of the remnant who are scattered among the Gentiles and the temptation is more than what it would be in the land.	IPF
James 4		IPF
	'whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God' - This is exactly what the vain religious system does when it creates an alliance with the ungodliness of men (Gentiles). See the Book of Jude for more details.	IPF
James 4:4		IPF
	'a friend of the world' - Talking about the apostate nation's vain religious system that was designed to be 'a friend of the world'. Do not align yourself with it. Do not conduct yourself in accordance with it. Do not link yourself up. Do not get buddy with it. Withdraw & separate yourself from it. Live differently from it.	IPF
James 4:4		IPF
	The fifth exhortation is to stand fast in the face of the persecutions coming from the vain religious system that will increase with time. This is the issue that links James and 1 Peter - the increased opposition and their 'resisting unto blood'-Hebrews 12:4. James finishes off with the warning that just as the rejection in Jesus' day moved from doctrinal rejection, to physical persecution to murder, so it will be for the remnant. Introduces this topic that Peter picks up on and gives details. GH: Verses?	IPF
James 5		IPF
	James speaks about and to these corrupted rich men and what's going to come upon them in this day. These rich have kept something back by fraud and it makes those that are out there cry. And the cries are entered into the Ears of the Lord of Sabaoth.	IPF
James 5:1-6		IPF
James 5:3	'Your gold and silver is cankered' - Ties to 'Neither their silver nor their gold shall be able to deliver them in the day of the Lord's wrath'-Zephaniah 1:18	IPF
James 5:3		IPF
	'the last days' - This is the same time element as Hebrews 1:2.	IPF
James 5:4		IPF
	'crieth: and the cries of them which have reaped are entered into the ears of the Lord of sabaoth' - The cries of His people have entered into the ears of the 'Lord of Sabaoth'. Title is tied to His Avenger title and the Avenger mandate of the Davidic covenant. He is going to end up telling them, you are going to have to wait a little longer. There is going to be an avengement, just not yet. But it is coming soon. But they're going to have to wait.	IPF
James 5:4		IPF
	'the Lord of sabaoth' - Is a particular title for the Lord Jesus in connection with Him avenging His cause with Israel in His day.	IPF
James 5:5-6		IPF
James 5:7	Is a particular title for the Lord Jesus in connection with Him avenging His cause with Israel in His day.	IPF
	Switches speaking to the little flock, the believing remnant.	IPF
James 5:7		IPF
	'Be patient therefore, brethren, unto the coming of the Lord' - Not the rapture, because James is talking to the remnant, this is the Second Advent. The exhortation for the little flock to be patient. They are crying out and praying for God to avenge them, but they are told to be patient unto the 'coming of the Lord'-v8. Just as the 'husbandman...hath patience...until he receive the early and latter rain', they are to 'be ye also patient'-v8.	IPF
James 5:8		IPF
	'the coming of the Lord draweth nigh' - The hope for their patience. They are to be patient because the time is coming when the Lord is no longer 'sitting', but He will be the 'Judge' who has now stood up and gone to 'the door' and 'stands before it' ready to commence His avengement.	IPF
James 5:9		IPF
	'the judge standeth before the door' - The Judge is coming to avenge them of their adversaries. Technically, talking about the last 3.5 years of Daniel's 70th week. The Judge is standing at the door and ready to bring all those things to pass.	IPF
James 5:9		IPF
	'standeth' - The Lord is standing, not sitting at the right Hand of the Father.	IPF
James 5:10		IPF
	'an example of suffering affliction, and of patience' - Important because they're going to need it.	IPF
James 5:11		IPF
	'Ye have heard of the patience of Job' - They were taught from the Book of Job, which has suffering as a theme. God put Job in a situation that would reflect that of the remnant; being a captive of the Adversary. Much of what is in the Book of Job will apply to the remnant in the day of wrath. More	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
James 5:11	<p>than a story of a guy who had a tough time and it all ended happily ever after. It is instruction for the remnant on how they conduct themselves in the day of wrath, especially against the adversary.</p> <p>All equip the believing remnant to understand what is going on in the Lord's Day and why those things are happening. The remnant is educated to see the events of their day as the natural progression of things.</p> <p>* Israel's vain religious system progresses in violence to the rejection of the remnant and their doctrine to the point where they will kill them and 'think that he doeth God service'-John 16:2.</p>	<p>IPF</p> <p>IPF</p> <p>IPF</p> <p>IPF</p> <p>IPF</p>
1 Peter - Jude	<p>* The ungodliness of men will escalate as the Day of the Lord progresses.</p> <p>* Apostate Israel will put the pressure on the remnant, signs will take place (wars and rumors of wars, etc.), the revealing of the man of sin, the seven year covenant, the abomination of desolation; all of these things are the actually the natural progression of things, not unconnected, isolated events.</p> <p>The remnant is supposed to understand this and learn to expect what is coming next.</p> <p>Gives the remnant details on the issue of extreme physical afflictions and persecutions that come upon them, increased opposition and their "resisting unto blood" (Hebrews 12:4) and exhorts them to stand fast. The physical attack is part of the satanic policy of evil, even though it first comes through Israel's vain religious system is enlarged upon by Peter. See the progression:</p>	<p>IPF</p> <p>IPF</p> <p>IPF</p> <p>IPF</p> <p>IPF</p> <p>IPF</p> <p>IPF</p>
1 Peter	<p>* doctrinal opposition with the rejection of the message</p> <p>* psychological opposition like reproaches, being made a 'gazingstock'-Hebrews 10:33 and intimidations</p> <p>* eventually, the policy of evil escalates to the hunting down and murder of the remnant</p>	<p>IPF</p> <p>IPF</p> <p>IPF</p>
1 Peter	<p>Gives members of the body of Christ a thankfulness of the grace age we live in and the magnificence of God's longsuffering, holding off the wrath that we so richly deserved. And that we are promised a deliverance at this time. Not to say we will not suffer in this age (2 Timothy 3:12). But this is not the same as the horror that will be going on during the great tribulation.</p>	<p>IPF</p> <p>IPF</p>
1 Peter	<p>Gives encouragement to the remnant in the face of all the trials that are going to come upon the remnant in the day of wrath, first from the apostate nation and then from the extermination policy of the Antichrist.</p>	<p>IPF</p> <p>IPF</p>
1 Peter	<p>Discover the policy of evil (the wrath of the dragon) against the believing remnant has different phases to it and they get educated into that. Get introduced to this in 1 Peter and get more details in 2 Peter.</p>	<p>IPF</p> <p>IPF</p>
1 Peter	<p>Gives the remnant the doctrine that produces maturity in them and they are now 'of full age'-Hebrews 5:14.</p> <p>Outline:</p>	<p>IPF</p> <p>IPF</p>
1 Peter	<p>* 1 Peter 1:1-12: Is a message that a great salvation (physical deliverance) is coming for them and that truth should encourage them in the midst of their trials. This is their "great hope."</p> <p>* 1 Peter 1:13-25: Is an exhortation for them to conduct themselves like who they have been made to be, even though they will suffer for doing so.</p> <p>* 1 Peter 2:1-10: Is a review of their identification - who they are, identification wise, as members of the believing remnant.</p> <p>* 1 Peter 2:11-3:12: Is an exhortation to not conform to the Gentiles among whom they live and not participate in the ungodliness of those Gentiles.</p> <p>* 1 Peter 3:13-4:19: Is an exhortation not to be afraid of the enemy's/opposition's terror and further instruction concerning the nature of the "last time."</p>	<p>IPF</p> <p>IPF</p> <p>IPF</p> <p>IPF</p> <p>IPF</p> <p>IPF</p> <p>IPF</p> <p>IPF</p>
1 Peter 1	<p>The remnant is about to be counted worthy by God in such an unbelievable way that once they understand this, they will give their lives with joy, knowing what waits them out there. Imagine the God of all creation saying I AM enlisting you to do this, to be My instrument to destroy the policy of evil. This is a big fight and He is going to have to give them a special grace to withstand the onslaught. They are going to make huge sacrifices but they will be more than be made up when they get there. Once they realize where they are in this plan and purpose of God, they will charge into the breach, knowing what they're giving themselves for. How else could someone go through something knowing it may cost them their life and look at it with joy? Would either be a maniac or know the thing you are involved in is way bigger than yourself and it has eternal consequences to it. This is before the remnant.</p>	<p>IPF</p> <p>IPF</p> <p>IPF</p> <p>IPF</p> <p>IPF</p> <p>IPF</p> <p>IPF</p>
1 Peter 1:1-12	<p>Is a message that a great salvation (physical deliverance) is coming for them and that truth should encourage them in the midst of their trials. This is their "great hope."</p>	<p>IPF</p> <p>IPF</p>
1 Peter 1:1	<p>'to the strangers scattered throughout' - Picks right back where you left off in the EoM - 'scattered abroad'. Peter is writing to the remnant scattered</p>	<p>IPF</p>

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
1 Peter 1:1	throughout Asia Minor.	IPF
1 Peter 1:1	'strangers' - Because that's not their nations where they are.	IPF
1 Peter 1:1	'Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia, and Bithynia' - All of this is in Asia Minor.	IPF
1 Peter 1:5	'salvation ready to be revealed in the last time' - Peter is focusing on the salvation provided for the remnant during this time. This has to do with the Lord's return at the end of that time and the great physical salvation that will be for the members of the remnant. There is more than being 'born again'-Matthew 3:7 and justified unto eternal life for them. They have been ordained to a physical salvation during this final part of the 5th cycle which will be consummated by the Lord's return at His Second Advent.	IPF
		IPF
1 Peter 1:5	'the last time' - Singular. This expression has to do with Israel's time schedule that refers to the final part of the 5th cycle. See v20.	IPF
1 Peter 1:6	'now for a season' - Has the 'times and seasons'-1 Thessalonians 5:1 concept of the Lord's day/day of the Lord in mind. Paul says we don't need to know about that but these members of the remnant do.	IPF
1 Peter 1:6	'ye are in heaviness through manifold temptations' - These temptations are coming your way.	IPF
1 Peter 1:6	'ye are in heaviness through manifold temptations' - Why the little flock needs to 'gird up the loins of your(their) mind'-v13.	Ephesians
1 Peter 1:6	'in heaviness' - Weighted down with troubles.	Ephesians
1 Peter 1:6	'manifold temptations' - Reference to their physical persecutions.	IPF
1 Peter 1:6	'manifold' - A lot of.	Ephesians
1 Peter 1:7	Peter is reminding them that they are not going through this for no reason. There is something going on here. God has designed a purpose in this. He means for them to go through this.	IPF
		IPF
1 Peter 1:7	'the trial of your faith...tried by fire' - Why the little flock needs to 'gird up the loins of your(their) mind'-v13.	Ephesians
1 Peter 1:7	'the trial of your faith' - Reference to their physical persecutions. See this terminology come up over and over again.	IPF
1 Peter 1:7	'tried with fire' - Reference to their physical persecutions.	IPF
1 Peter 1:7	'might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ' - The remnant is reminded what they are going through is a designed purpose. The privilege of His grace is being granted unto them to stand in stark contrast to the vain religious system and the Gentiles. They are made to know that it will be worth whatever sacrifices are made when the Lord returns.	IPF
		IPF
1 Peter 1:7	'praise and honour and glory' - What 'the trial of your faith' results in.	IPF
1 Peter 1:8-9	See how Peter talks about salvation in detail.	IPF
1 Peter 1:10	Talking about God's program with Israel and not the body of Christ.	IPF
1 Peter 1:10	'the prophets have enquired' - This is a salvation reserved for the remnant that the prophets knew about and prophesied about. They enquired about this salvation reserved for the remnant. But they didn't understand all about that. Even Daniel is praying for answers.	IPF
1 Peter 1:10	'the grace' - If they don't get this grace, they will never be able to accomplish this.	IPF
1 Peter 1:11	'the sufferings of Christ' - GH: Are inter-dispensational sufferings - 'the sufferings of Christ'-2 Corinthians 1:5.	Ephesians
1 Peter 1:12	'Unto whom it was revealed, that not unto themselves, but unto us' - The prophets knew that the things they ministered were not unto themselves, but to the remnant in the 'last time'. They did not know all about though they did prophesy of the "grace that should come unto [them]."	IPF
	'which things the angels desire to look into' - The angels understand that they have a role in the Lord's Day. Many passages concerning the salvation of that day involves the angelic realm and the angels desire to look into this. Not just out of curiosity alone, but they desire to see the things they are going to be engaged in as those "flaming fires," ministers to the heirs of salvation," "the Lord's host" and the "guardians of the nation Israel." The angels, just as the remnant, are learning some things by looking into these epistles. In the day of wrath, the angels have a lot of roles to fill. See the Book of the Revelation. They want to know the role they are playing in the destruction of the plan of evil on this earth because they are involved in that. They are going to tend the Lord when He comes back at the Second Advent, when the Lord returns with all His holy angels. There are things they will be doing and they desire to look into that.	IPF
1 Peter 1:12	Is an exhortation for them to conduct themselves like who they have been made to be, even though they will suffer for doing so. Understanding they are the remnant and who they have been made to be - their identity. They have:	IPF
		IPF
1 Peter 1:13-25	* been 'born again'-Matthew 3:7	IPF
	* a place in Israel's program	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	And are to live and conduct themselves with this in mind.	IPF
1 Peter 1:13	In the midst of these 'fiery trials', be encouraged.	Ephesians
1 Peter 1:13	'Wherefore' - Pointing back to the things in v6-11.	Ephesians
	'gird up the loins of your mind' - The apostle Peter, speaking to the members of the little flock, tells them to "gird up the loins of their mind."	Ephesians
1 Peter 1:13	Context: telling the little flock to not faint, to take courage/be courageous in the midst of fiery trials because they will be going through all sorts of trails and sufferings in the tribulation. See 1 Peter 1:6-8. Don't let these fiery trials you are going through shake you of what you know and what you are looking forward to. Don't let it upset you but be encouraged. Different than Paul - 'loins girt about with truth'-Ephesians 6:14.	Ephesians
1 Peter 1:13	'be sober' - Means to remain steady and patient.	Ephesians
1 Peter 1:13	'hope to the end' - Their 'blessed hope' (not to confuse the doctrines), their hope is the Lord coming to them to set up His kingdom, bringing grace into the world. Compare to our 'blessed hope' of the Lord returning and being caught out of this world to be with the Lord when our body will be redeemed.	Ephesians
1 Peter 1:13	'the revelation of Jesus Christ' - The revealing of Jesus Christ to touch down on this earth, take care of His enemies, and set up His Kingdom.	Ephesians
1 Peter 1:18	This is a thing that had been put into play and it had grown into what it was and people were born into this. They just received it by tradition. They thought it was the right thing but they were deceived in that. Remember the remnant that received the corrective doctrine from the Lord are no longer alive. The people that are alive when God resumes His program with Israel have to be reminded about this and to come out of it.	IPF
1 Peter 1:18	'vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers' - This is what the believing remnant came out of.	IPF
1 Peter 1:18	'vain conversation' - Had them attempting to be sanctified by their works. That is what Israel's religion was; a vain conversation. They received it by tradition. That tradition came from their fathers. Just like everyone else, the remnant was born into a nation that had a vain religious system.	IPF
1 Peter 1:19	'the precious blood of Christ' - Peter referring to 'a precious cornerstone'-Isaiah 28:16. The preciousness is in the redemptive work.	GPPI/EoM
1 Peter 1:20	'these last times' - Plural. Include the days of Jesus' earthly ministry in the 5th CoP-4th installment along with the 5th CoP-5th installment. These two 'times' are the 'last times'. See v5.	IPF
1 Peter 1:23	'Being born again' - Ties to 'born again'-Matthew 3:7. Part of Israel's program.	IPF
	Is a review of their identification - who they are, identification wise, as members of the believing remnant. Their identification is to be put on display. They are the "chosen generation, royal priesthood, holy nation and peculiar people. They need to:	IPF
1 Peter 2:1-10	* be reminded of the privilege of God's grace given to them to "show forth the praises of him who called them out of darkness into the light."	IPF
	* understand the significance of being the believing remnant as God is purging out His nation in the day of wrath. They need to be encouraged by understanding who they are and what God is doing with them and this section of I Peter is doing this. Giving them the big picture as to what is going on in the world and their part in it.	IPF
1 Peter 2:1	This list are all points of abomination in Israel's vain religious system.	IPF
1 Peter 2:2	'desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow' - Exhorts them to 'desire the sincere milk of the word' that they might continue to grow spiritually. Still dealing with them about these milk issues.	IPF
1 Peter 2:3	'If so be ye have tasted that the Lord is gracious' - This is that grace the remnant is supposed to appropriate.	IPF
1 Peter 2:5	'as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ' - The remnant understands that the temple sacrifices are like cutting off a dog's neck. See Isaiah 66. They know what is acceptable to God. They are as 'lively stones' and it was prophesied about them that they would be such.	IPF
1 Peter 2:5	'a spiritual house' - The remnant.	IPF
1 Peter 2:5	'offer up spiritual sacrifices' - Not animal sacrifices. The animal sacrifices are not needed now that the One Sacrifice for sin was made on the Cross. The remnant now understand the animal sacrifices are an abomination to God. See Isaiah 66:3.	IPF
1 Peter 2:7	'Unto you therefore which believe' - Just to the believing remnant, just to the seed that will obey Him, just to the little flock. Those are the ones.	GPPI/EoM
1 Peter 2:7	'he is precious' - Peter referring to 'a precious cornerstone'-Isaiah 28:16. The preciousness is in the redemptive work.	GPPI/EoM
1 Peter 2:8	'whereunto also they were appointed' - Has Isaiah 65 in mind in which this was all prophesied. There God describes what would be going on in Israel's last time when He would be building the "house of Israel" and it would stand in contrast to apostate Israel (the physical house) and God would make an impact with that spiritual house to His glory as He destroys Israel's vain religious system.	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	'a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation' - The little flock is all of these things. This is not a description of the body of Christ. We are not the ones chosen to show forth His praises in the midst of the Lord's day of wrath looking for salvation from the apostate nation and the Antichrist at the great and terrible day of the Lord. When the believing remnant are told to conduct themselves based on who they are, this should be in their mind. Peter is saying to them, "Hey, this is who you guys are!" Peter is exhorting them to appreciate the grace of God to them in this and to take their stand accordingly. God means to put the Israel of God on display to apostate Israel, to the Gentiles and to the adversary. As Satan vents his fierce anger against God's plan and purpose for Israel by putting his great wrath against the remnant, they have the privilege to make an impact to God's honor and glory by showing forth the praises of Him who called them out of darkness into His marvelous light!	IPF
1 Peter 2:9		IPF
1 Peter 2:9	'a chosen generation' - The seed will be counted as a generation, a contrast to the apostate nation, which John the Baptist called 'O generation of vipers'-Matthew 3:7. The generation to set forth His praise in the midst of the darkness of Israel's apostasy.	IPF
1 Peter 2:10	Context comes out of Hosea 1:6-10.	IPF
1 Peter 2:11 - 1 Peter 3:12	Is an exhortation to not conform to the Gentiles among whom they live and not participate in the ungodliness of those Gentiles. The policy of evil will eventually include the Gentiles and that will be brought to bear upon the remnant. They are to impact the Gentiles with their conduct and behavior to God's glory. Don't get influenced by this evil that you will be living in the midst of day after day among the Gentile nations. You're supposed to impact these nations.	IPF
1 Peter 2:11	'strangers and pilgrims' - Writing to Jews that are scattered in the area.	IPF
1 Peter 2:12	Peter is making a distinction between who he is writing to and Gentiles. Asking them to have honest conversation (conduct & behavior) among the Gentiles. The way they conduct themselves is going to be instrumental in whether or not those Gentiles that see them are actually going to be allowed entrance into the kingdom or not allowed entrance into the kingdom. The wall of separation has gone back up out there.	IPF
1 Peter 2:12	'Having your conversation honest among the Gentiles' - Makes sense seeing as they are living among the Gentiles outside the land of Israel.	IPF
1 Peter 2:12	'among the Gentiles' - Out there where they are scattered abroad among the Gentile nations.	IPF
1 Peter 2:12	'they speak against you as evildoers' - Not talking about the apostate nation, talking about Gentiles.	IPF
1 Peter 2:12	'may by your good works, which they shall behold' - Their justification by works in the eyes of men.	IPF
1 Peter 2:12	'the day of visitation' - Quoted 'the day of visitation'-Isaiah 10:3 (v3-v23). Peter is saying watch how you conduct yourself out here because we want the Gentiles whom you are living in the midst of to glorify God when in 'the day of visitation'. What is transpiring in the day of wrath in the last days. GH: MM later said Second Advent.	IPF
1 Peter 2:19	'suffering wrongfully' - Reference to their physical persecutions.	IPF
1 Peter 2:21	'hereunto were ye called' - Reference to their physical persecutions.	IPF
1 Peter 3:13 - 1 Peter 4:19	Is an exhortation not to be afraid of the opposition's terror and trouble and further instruction concerning the nature of the 'last time'. They are going to see Israel's vain religious system on the one side and the extermination policy of the adversary on the other squeezing them from both sides.	IPF
1 Peter 3:14	'ye suffer' - Reference to their physical persecutions.	IPF
1 Peter 3:14	'be not afraid of their terror' - Reference to their physical persecutions.	IPF
1 Peter 3:17	See Peter's exhortation to the believing remnant concerning this kind of suffering - suffering for wrongdoing. It's better to suffer for well-doing than for evil doing.	Ephesians
1 Peter 3:17	'for well doing' - Suffering for righteousness.	Ephesians
1 Peter 4:12-14	The remnant is told to look at things from God's perspective. They now can see that God is settling a score with the satanic plan of evil and they are directly involved in it. This thing puts them in such a state of mind to 'loved not their lives unto the death'-Revelation 12:11. Understanding the doctrine in 1 Peter makes it a joy for them to make the ultimate sacrifice because they do see the big picture and they comprehend the nature of the things which are coming to pass.	IPF
1 Peter 4:12	'think it not strange...as though some strange thing happened unto you' - Israel's vain religious system will unite itself with the world system of ungodliness in an alliance. This alliance will come against the remnant in certain ways that need to be recognized for what it is. Peter is warning the remnant to see "behind the scenes" regarding the circumstances that will be unfolding at that time. Telling the remnant don't think this just happened, there's design in this alliance.	IPF
1 Peter 4:12	'think it not strange' - This isn't an accident, this is something that is a part of what God has designed for the remnant to go through to make a	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
1 Peter 4:12	particular impact. And it may cost some of you your lives. You are going to suffer. You are going to be persecuted. You are going to be mistreated. You are going to be terrified.	IPF
1 Peter 4:12	'fiery trial' - Reference to their physical persecutions. Talks to the remnant about the "hope" they possess in the midst of the 'fiery trial'. He is telling them this thing is coming and they need to know what they are getting into. Ties to the what the remnant is accomplishing the infuriates the adversary.	IPF
1 Peter 4:13	There is going to be great reward that is going to be handed out before the Father to the members of the believing remnant. The more they suffer, the greater their reward.	IPF
1 Peter 4:13	'But rejoice' - In view of what is happening to you.	IPF
1 Peter 4:13	'ye are partakers of Christ's sufferings' - Reference to their physical persecutions.	IPF
1 Peter 4:19	'them that suffer' - Reference to their physical persecutions.	IPF
1 Peter 4:19	'faithful Creator' - Not just God is the Creator. It's the view of what's happening in the day of wrath as the heavens and earth will perish along with the satanic plan of evil. And God will make a new heavens and a new earth; a 'faithful Creator' that is restoring creation back to its original purpose. He is reminding them that the kingdom was the purpose this whole thing was created for in the beginning. Get more details of this in 2 Peter.	IPF
1 Peter 5	When you get to the end of 1 Peter, a couple of things are in view. * The activity of the satanic policy of evil against them * Their growing into the maturity of their position within the Kingdom	IPF
1 Peter 5:2	'taking the oversight thereof' - See the charge of the elders (see v1) with proper oversight of the little flock.	IPF
1 Peter 5:4	'the chief Shepherd shall appear' - The appearance of the chief Shepherd is at the 2nd Advent when He brings His reward with Him. So there is a reward for the overseers of the flock for conducting their rulership properly.	IPF
1 Peter 5:8-10	Peter gives the link or introduction to the next book, 2 Peter. specifically v8. 2 Peter says here's the POE that's coming on you and here's how you need to prepare yourself. Whatever was going on in 1 Peter the heat is about to turn up in 2 Peter and he is saying, 'get ready'. The next phase of the POE is coming upon you.	IPF
1 Peter 5:8-9	Saying to the remnant that Satan is actively looking for the members of the remnant and his POE against them now is going to be unfolded before them. The link into 2 Peter.	IPF
1 Peter 5:8	'Be sober, be vigilant' - Because they are about to encounter the various phases of the POE, which is taught to them in 2 Peter, 1 - 3 John, and Jude.	IPF
1 Peter 5:8	'Be sober' - The need for them to be clear thinking. Not just in the common sense areas, but especially based on the doctrine that they are being given. This is crucial for them to be able to 'hold fast'-Hebrews 10:23 to the things that they have heard.	IPF
1 Peter 5:8	'be vigilant' - Be on the look out, be on your guard. Something is coming so 'be vigilant'. Be watching.	IPF
1 Peter 5:8	'because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour' - He is going to be now actively seeking to destroy them.	IPF
1 Peter 5:8	'seeking whom he may devour' - Reference to their physical persecutions.	IPF
1 Peter 5:9	'resist stedfast in the faith' - Means they are going to have to 'hold fast'-Hebrews 10:23 to the doctrine that they've been given. Their justification by faith has been settled for them but not their justification by works in the eyes of men that allows them to escape the judgments of the tribulation and to enter into the kingdom, having great honor and reward.	IPF
1 Peter 5:9	'same afflictions' - Reference to their physical persecutions.	IPF
1 Peter 5:10	'ye have suffered' - Reference to their physical persecutions.	IPF
2 Peter - 3 John	Things to see in the policy of evil: * 2 Peter: The false teachers (goal: confuse the doctrinal understanding of the remnant) that will come among the people / infiltration policy / wolves in sheep's clothing. Will not only deny the Lord but the Father also. * 1 - 3 John: See the tests to determine who is true and who is false.	IPF
1 Peter 5:10	'make you perfect, stablish, strengthen, settle you' - What they need to do to be about to withstand the POE.	IPF
	Starts the 'meat' doctrine of the remnant. Outline: * 1:1-11: Exhort to grow spiritually ('go on unto spiritual perfection'-Hebrews 6:1) Will be reminded of all that has been provided for them by God.	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
2 Peter	* 1:12-21: Affirmation of the Kingdom	IPF
	* 2:1-22: 'Pernicious ways' of false teachers	IPF
	* 3:1-10: Scoffers and their persuasive argument that Jesus is not the Christ	IPF
	Talks about the subtleness of changes of the policy of evil attacks against the remnant, which becomes a focal point. Takes this subject introduced in 1 Peter and enlarges upon it, adding to the edification of the remnant. The policy of evil against the remnant will begin to manifest itself in different ways:	IPF
	* There will be an extermination policy enacted against the remnant and also the nation of Israel in the last half of Daniel's 70th Week.	IPF
	* There will be infiltration tactics/infiltration policy used by the enemy against the remnant by planting false teachers among the various congregations of the remnant, causing them to follow false doctrines and suffer confusion over the truth. Would think if anyone came in and said, "Jesus is not the Christ" they would stand out like a sore thumb. But they are very clever. They don't just say it, they come in with "proofs" that Jesus is not the Christ.	IPF
2 Peter	Once they learn this, must remember 1 Peter's admonition to be on guard and be looking for the various phases of the policy of evil against them. Why Peter addresses the affirmation of the kingdom (1:12-21) and particularly, the sufficiency of scripture (1:19-21) to address the supposedly unanswerable argument in 2 Peter 3. Written during the dispensation transition period (Acts 9-28). People who were saved under the gospel of the kingdom would have become part of the Little Flock at one of these times:	IPF
	* The preaching of John the Baptist	IPF
	* The preaching of Jesus and the 12	IPF
	* The preaching of Peter (and others) from Acts 2-7 after His Death, Burial, and Resurrection	IPF
	During this time, the message was 'the kingdom is at hand'-Matthew 4:17. But He also talked about things that would be happening in the Lord's Day when the Son of Man would return and set up that kingdom. By the time 2 Peter is written, Paul has already been saved and the DOGG has already begun. Peter understands something that the adversary understands that the remnant doesn't, and he addresses this in 2 Peter 3. Think about the time between the days of the Messiah and the resumption of the Israel program - it's been a long time. Peter reminds them 'that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day'-2 Peter 3:8. If then a guy stands before you and says you have 'followed (a) cunningly devised fables'-2 Peter 1:16, after all of this time, it may be tough to hold steady. The Lord told His followers 2,000+ years ago the kingdom was at hand. 'Where is the promise of His coming?'-2 Peter 3:4. Where is He? He's just like every other false Messiah that came along. You even claim that He resurrected from the dead. Well then where is He? If He is the Christ, how come He didn't keep His promise? It's been 'at hand' for 2,000+ years, where is He? You believed in the wrong Messiah, Jesus is not the Christ. But we can show you one who is that has all the signs and wonders to go with it, the antichrist. Peter says to them that their "hope" has not changed. Their original expectation for participation within their own program they are still a part of, even though the dispensation of grace has come in. They will be part of that coming kingdom, even though it is in abeyance for a time. But they have not lost what they have been a part of. Israel's program is still their program and they are not members of the body of Christ.	IPF
	Exhort to grow spiritually: Exhortation for the remnant to mature and to grow/progress spiritually ('go on unto (spiritual) perfection'-Hebrews 6:1) so they will have great reward in the kingdom.	IPF
2 Peter 1:1-11	Talk about the things that have been provided for them. They have been given everything they need for "life and godliness" and they get that provision through the knowledge given to them to endure all the temptations of the policy of evil that is going to come against them. They have everything they need to 'escaped the corruption that is in the world'-v4. This is different than the prior 3 milk epistles.	IPF
2 Peter 1:2-3	He is giving you the very things that you need to survive in this day because the attack is not just going to come against you spiritually, the attack is going to come against you physically. And all the things that you will be able to need to survive in both of these areas have been given to you and you're equipped with that. And you're going to have to have it because what's coming on the scene, 'false prophets'-v1 and 'false teachers'-v1. There are those members of the remnant that will believe the Gospel of the Kingdom and will be purged from their sins. But they will not 'hold fast'- Hebrews 10:23 to the things they were instructed. Peter says that if they lack these things, then they have forgotten that they were purged from their old sins. Then, he instructs them to make their calling and election sure by "if ye do" those aforementioned things. For them, if they "do these things," then "an entrance shall be abundantly ministered" unto them "into an Everlasting Kingdom." We need no such things to gain entrance into our vocation in the Heavens.	IPF
2 Peter 1:3-4		IPF
2 Peter 1:5-11		IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	The doctrine they are given produces these 7 things. Seven things they are supposed to add that move them onto spiritual 'perfection'-Hebrews 6:1.	IPF
	They need to 'abound' in these things. They need to put these things on display.	IPF
	1. 'virtue'-v5	IPF
	2. 'knowledge'-v5	IPF
	3. 'temperance'-v6	IPF
	4. 'patience'-v6	IPF
	5. 'godliness'-v6	IPF
2 Peter 1:5-7	6. 'brotherly kindness'-v7	IPF
	7. 'charity'-v7	IPF
	All of these things stand in contrast to the vain religious system and these are the things that cause the remnant to put on display some things that make them obviously stand out. These 7 things show it is imperative for the believing remnant to learn the Book of Proverbs. They connect back to Proverbs and they counter 7 aspects of the policy of evil against them. Necessary for them to overcome the attacks that are going to come against them. You can take the Lord's corrective doctrine and divide it into 7 categories and these correspond to the 7 things the believing remnant is supposed to add to their faith. But they also stand in opposition to the 7 things that God said were an abomination to Him and that He hates in Proverbs 6.	IPF
2 Peter 1:5	'add to your faith' - Peter knows they already have this, they have believed that gospel message and they have faith. Now, they are supposed to add	IPF
2 Peter 1:5	these 7 things to it.	IPF
2 Peter 1:8-9	It's possible to be saved and if none of the things in v5-7 are in your life, that they have forgotten that they were purge from their old sins.	IPF
2 Peter 1:8	'ye shall neither be barren nor unfruitful' - The issue is they're supposed to be fruitful.	IPF
2 Peter 1:9-11	The warning if they are not fruitful. Dealing with the reward topic.	IPF
	'give diligence to make your calling and election sure' - There's a tendency to look at this out of its context and say, if they don't make their 'calling and election sure', they are going to fail. This is about the remnant remembering what they have believed and who they know themselves to be in God's program with Israel. They are to underscore the doctrine in their minds so when the pressure comes, they won't fall, but stand steadfast.	IPF
2 Peter 1:10	'make your calling and election' - Make sure that you understand who you have been made to be. Make sure you understand who you are and what you are in God's program with Israel, so that you can conduct yourself accordingly. Because if you are not sure about who you are and what you are in this program, you're going to be overcome by the policy of evil. This is so important because if you do that, you will never fall. Get that nailed down and you are unmoveable and that's where the Lord wants them to be.	IPF
2 Peter 1:10	'sure' - In your own mind.	IPF
2 Peter 1:10	'if ye do these things' - You will not be swept away by what's coming. You will not be overtaken by the policy of evil. You will not be devoured by that roaring lion, the adversary.	IPF
2 Peter 1:10	'ye shall never fall' - Refers to their falling from their steadfastness of 2 Peter 3, not a reference to falling from their eternal life or falling from grace.	IPF
2 Peter 1:10	They will have to remain steadfast in their conduct if they are to continue to grow spiritually ('go on unto perfection'-Hebrews 6:1.) The satanic attack will come against them to tear them away from the doctrine they are supposed to 'hold fast'-Hebrews 10:23 to.	IPF
2 Peter 1:11	'an entrance shall be ministered unto you abundantly into the everlasting kingdom' - What is being held out to them. If you do these things, there will be an abundant entrance for you into the kingdom. Get the idea that if you don't, then you don't get an abundant entrance into the kingdom.	IPF
2 Peter 1:11	'abundantly' - Indicates more than just you got in, but you got in with honor, with privilege, with reward.	IPF
2 Peter 1:12-12	Affirmation of the Kingdom: Peter confirms the kingdom is coming. In view of the policy of evil against them and what these 'scoffers' are going to be saying. Peter gives them an affirmation of the certainty of the coming kingdom. Peter gives a sure testimony that the kingdom is coming. It is indeed going to arrive. He is doing this because what's coming in 2 Peter 3.	IPF
	'we have not followed cunningly devised fables' - Peter is saying this because that is the accusation. The false teachers or false remnant or counterfeit Jews, working within the policy of evil against the remnant, will make this very accusation; that they (the remnant) are following 'cunningly devised fables' - fallen victim to them. They will attempt to plant the seeds of doubt in the minds of the believers in Jesus. They will say they have been put together to deceive you (the real remnant), but we're going to show you the truth. This rumor will spread throughout the assemblies of the remnant,	IPF
2 Peter 1:16		IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	circulating from one assembly to the next, so their belief/faith will have to remain steadfast.	IPF
2 Peter 1:16	'the power and coming of our Lord Jesus Christ' - We weren't following fables, this is coming. The kingdom is on its way.	IPF
2 Peter 1:19-21	Peter is saying that the written word is a 'more sure'-v19 testimony than the eyewitness testimony of an apostle of Jesus Christ. These things were spoken of before and you can believe every bit of that. Because these false teachers will come in and they'll try to deconstruct that doctrine that was taught to the remnant, Peter is saying don't be afraid when they begin to mock the doctrine because you are not believing the wrong things.	IPF
2 Peter 1:19	'a more sure word of prophecy' - Peter affirms that not only was he and others 'eyewitnesses'-v16 of the things which he writes, but there is a written word superintended by the Holy Ghost which makes an even 'more sure word of prophecy' than an eyewitness account of an apostle of Jesus Christ.	IPF
2 Peter 1:19	'take heed' - Pay attention.	IPF
2 Peter 2	Pernicious ways' of false teachers: Gives the remnant specific instructions concerning the 'pernicious ways'-v2 of the false teachers against them. Given detailed information about what those 'pernicious ways' are and how those will be foisted on them so they are detected. John will pick up with this in his epistles.	IPF
2 Peter 2:1-2	The 'pernicious ways'-v2 of the 'false prophets'-v1 and 'false teachers'-v1 are going to be continued to be spoken of in 1 John - 3 John, where they're going to be given a series of tests to apply, questions to ask that will let them know whether or not these people are from the Lord or not from the Lord. See that the policy of evil will install false teachers among the assemblies of the remnant out in the Lord's Day. The issue here is not just that these teachers are not who they say they are, but that they bring in 'damnable heresies'-v1. What these teach is an assault on the very truth the remnant has been exhorted to stand steadfast in.	IPF
2 Peter 2:1	There will be false teachers among you, just as in 'time past'. The doctrine they have learned is going to come under attack. Those assemblies are going to be infiltrated by these false teachers and rise to places of prominence and influence so that they can deceive people.	IPF
2 Peter 2:1	'who privily shall bring in damnable heresies' - They bring in their false teachings in such a way that is not easily discerned. So carefully has this infiltration of the remnant been crafted, that these false teachers will be able to "even deny the Lord" and "many" will wind up following their doctrine! The teachings they are going to bring in are going to be craftily put together so that they are not really discerned. These are doctrines that destroy what the remnant is supposed to 'hold fast'-Hebrews 10:23 to. Similar to 'certain men crept in unawares'-Jude 1:4.	IPF
2 Peter 2:1	'privily' - Privately. Secretly. Not easily discovered. Not going to outwardly show who they are. Come in very carefully so they are not detectable.	IPF
2 Peter 2:1	'damnable heresies' - Example would be the false doctrine that Jesus was not the Christ.	IPF
2 Peter 2:2-3	The way the remnant will know the difference is by what comes out of the mouth of these false teachers.	IPF
2 Peter 2:2	'many shall follow their pernicious ways' - Even though the remnant is given the exposure policy, not all of them will use it. Putting the exposure policy to work is not automatic. Many will be fooled and deceived into believing their false teaching. Remember the remnant is not that big to start with. But many of them are going to get deceived. Why the warning is given to them over and over - 'take heed', 'beware', 'be diligent'. They're admonished over and over to do this.	IPF
2 Peter 2:2	'pernicious ways' - Many of the remnant will follow the 'pernicious ways' of the false teachers. They are unrelenting. And it ends in an extermination policy, where he is not trying to get the remnant to defect from their doctrine anymore, he's just going to try and wipe them out. Then, they hide in 'secret chambers'-Matthew 24:26 that have been prepared for them.	IPF
2 Peter 2:2	'the way of truth shall be evil spoken of' - The false teachers are going to speak evil of the way of truth. They are going to deny that the truth is the truth.	IPF
2 Peter 2:4	'the angels that sinned' - Talking about Genesis 6 'the sons of God and the daughters of men.	IPF
2 Peter 2:5	'the world of the ungodly' - From Genesis 3 to Genesis 6. Genesis 6-9 are the judgment. Not just a way of describing the world, it is. But it is more than that. It's describing what the world had become, the status of the world. The world had actually become that. God judges the ungodliness of the Pre-Flood world and He made changes to slow down the POE so Satan can't work quite so quickly. Satan brought the 'old world'-2 Peter 2:5 to a place where it had become 'the world of the ungodly'-2 Peter 2:5. One of two judgments that Enoch prophesied.	Uncateg.
2 Peter 2:6	'turning the cities of Sodom and Gomorrha into ashes' - The judgment on Sodom and Gomorrah was a pre-picturing of the day of wrath, an idea of what it is going to be like in the day of wrath when the Lord comes to exercise His wrath during the tribulation period.	IPF
2 Peter 2:6	'overthrow' - Satan was putting together a hot bed of evil in Sodom and Gomorrah and God overthrew that.	IPF
	'despise government' - Not just talking like they don't like government - 'we hate he mayor'. The false teachers will despise the coming kingdom and	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
2 Peter 2:10	the places of honor that it will offer. They are not afraid to mock the doctrine that says there is a government of righteousness coming. They will insist that Jesus is not the Christ. The government they hate is the government being taught by the doctrine of the remnant, the kingdom of the Messiah. That's the one that they hate, that they can't stand.	IPF
	'Presumptuous are they, selfwilled, they are not afraid to speak evil of dignities' - They not only understand there's a government coming but have a part in it. They are going to mock that government, that's a false government and you people thinking you are going to be part of it, you people thinking you're going to be big shots in it, you're not doing anything but serving evil. Think 'call evil good, and good evil'-Isaiah 5:20.	IPF
	'speak evil of dignities' - They will speak evil of the positions of honor that kingdom holds for those members of the remnant. Saying don't listen to this remnant guy, he thinks he is going to be a big shot in a false government.	IPF
2 Peter 2:10	'brute beasts' - Describes the marriage/merge of Israel's vain religious system & worldly ungodliness of men. Show up in the final part of the 5th CoP.	IPF
2 Peter 2:10	The main characters behind both the apostate nation and the ungodliness of men. Think of something without conscience, without morals, that is ruthless. These are the ones that Satan has at the head of this ungodly union.	IPF
2 Peter 2:12	'clouds that are carried with a tempest...mist of darkness is reserved' - Is describing these false teachers from Israel's vain religious system.	IPF
2 Peter 2:17	'the mist of darkness is reserved for ever' - This will be these false teachers' end.	IPF
2 Peter 2:18	'they speak great swelling words of vanity' - See a further description of these false teachers from Israel's vain religious system.	IPF
2 Peter 2:20	'escaped the pollutions of the world' - After Jesus and His disciples cast out all the unclean spirits out of the land of Israel during His earthly ministry.	IPF
2 Peter 2:20	'the latter end is worse with them than the beginning' - Because of their rejection of Jesus message, it is going to be worse for them in the day of wrath than it was during the days of the Messiah. Quoting Jesus - 'the last state of that man is worse than the first'-Matthew 20:45.	IPF
2 Peter 2:21	Saying it would have been better if they would have never been presented the Truth so that could receive it. Instead, they rejected it.	IPF
2 Peter 2:22	'The dog is turned to his own vomit again' - From Proverbs 26:11. See a picture of apostate Israel as the "fools" and "proud ones," as they have rejected the light of wisdom set forth in Israel. Peter is describing the apostate nation's latter state after they had experienced the Lord's earthly ministry. When the Lord was here:	IPF
	* He cleansed them from the pollution of the world brought upon them by the adversary.	IPF
	* He and His disciples cast out unclean spirits from the land.	IPF
	* He made known unto them the 'way of righteousness'-v21 and delivered to them 'the holy commandment'-v21 by His corrective doctrine.	IPF
	And after that cleansing and knowledge, they returned to their vomit again. A rejection of all that Jesus accomplished for them.	IPF
	Peter talks about this supposedly unanswerable, indisputable, overwhelming, powerful argument that is put forth by the false teachers who infiltrate the assemblies and are presenting to the remnant to prove that Jesus is not the Christ, that they have believed in a false Messiah. and that Jesus is not the Christ. He said 'the kingdom is at hand' and it's been 2,000+ years, where is He, where is it all? This causes many to follow them. Addresses this pernicious doctrine that will attempt to convince the remnant 'cunningly devised fables'-2 Peter 1:16 and many are going to be taken in by that. If your life is on the line and the life of your loved ones is on the line and suddenly you are presented evidence that would make your life a lot easier, easy to think, maybe I was wrong. If I conform, don't have to hide anymore. This is exactly what the adversary is counting on. This is part of the POE, which has different phases with which it will introduce itself.	IPF
	See the argument and the solution. The remnant won't know unless they know what's written in 2 Peter, they will never be able to overcome the argument.	IPF
	In view of the long period of time that will have elapsed from the time of Jesus' ministry to the restart of the Israel Program, and the fact that the Kingdom has never yet come to pass, the remnant needs to be educated in the interruption of their program and the reason why it was interrupted. They need to be educated regarding the apostle Paul, the revelation of the wisdom given to him, and the longsuffering of God in this dispensation (when you look at it from Israel's perspective). Peter answers the question as to why things don't seem to progressing along in their program like members of the remnant thought it should. Peter says the promise is sure, the day of the Lord is going to come, but there's a period of time that Peter calls 'the longsuffering of God'-v9. If they don't understand what Paul says, they will be victimized into thinking that this whole thing about Jesus Christ was just "cunningly devised fables" as Peter says they will refer to. When the body of Christ gets raptured out, Peter came say it's 'high at hand'. Both people during the 'diminishing' and during the resumption of the program have to be thinking the same thing. They have to be wondering, 'where is it?' (the Lord's Day, the Kingdom, etc.).	IPF
		IPF
		IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	In his explanation, Peter acknowledges the work that God is doing through the apostle Paul, reminds them that God is not slack concerning His promise, and that the things they were taught to look forward to (the day of wrath, the coming of their Messiah, the kingdom) are still going to take place, but not until something else has run its course; the 'longsuffering of God';v9 that God is operating through the apostle Paul. Peter knows what Paul is preaching, he is aware of the DOGG, and he calls it the longsuffering of God. He calls Paul's writing scripture and he admonishes the little flock, don't wrest the scriptures to your own destruction.	IPF
2 Peter 3		IPF
	Scoffers and their persuasive argument that Jesus is not the Christ: Peter warns the remnant of a powerful area of false doctrine and the scoffers that allow for the remnant to be deceived into thinking that Jesus was not the Christ.	IPF
2 Peter 3:1-10		IPF
	Peter says I have written this to you so that you will be warned about this in advance. Because if you didn't know about this deception, they would be overcome by this argument. Peter wants to bring to their memory of some things the prophets spoke of and also of the commandments of the apostles of Jesus.	IPF
2 Peter 3:1-2		IPF
	'ye may be mindful' - He is going to remind them of two things:	IPF
2 Peter 3:2		IPF
	1. 'spoken before by the holy prophets': What the prophets said.	IPF
	2. 'the commandment of us the apostles of the Lord and Saviour': What the apostles of Jesus said.	IPF
2 Peter 3:3		IPF
	'scoffers' - Are the ones that will come and question the promise of Christ's coming to set up His kingdom. Present a very powerful false doctrine to the remnant to deceive them into believing that the Jesus that they have believed in is not really the Christ. If they are evil and they join themselves to the "scoffers," then they will not be part of the Kingdom.	IPF
2 Peter 3:4		IPF
	What they were wondering? We thought the Messiah was coming back?	IPF
	'saying, Where is the promise of his coming?' - Their message to the remnant will be that Jesus preached that the Kingdom was "at hand" during the days of the Messiah and it has not come. They will "scoff" at His message and ask sarcastically "where is the promise of His coming?" Their conclusion will be that He was not the Christ and therefore was a false prophet Himself. Their proof will be in the non-appearing kingdom. The remnant would be at the mercy of the adversary's "Scoffers" and their message that Jesus' message was untrue. They will preach that Jesus was in error about the kingdom, wrong about the day of the Lord and therefore, He was not the Christ (Israel's Messiah).	IPF
2 Peter 3:4		IPF
	'all things continue as they were from the beginning of the creation' - Nothing has changed. 'Scoffers' are telling the remnant you keep thinking a kingdom is coming. It's not coming, you don't understand.	IPF
2 Peter 3:9-10		IPF
	Peter comforts them with the surety or reaffirmation of the Lord's promise, that it will come to pass and the Lord is going to do this. He tells them that the "day of the Lord" will come, but not until the "longsuffering" is ended. Peter affirms the promise made by the Lord and that the "day of the Lord will come" which will result in the destruction of the heavens and earth and the entrance of the new heavens and earth.	IPF
2 Peter 3:9		IPF
	'The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness' - Scoffers would say, "back here, He said it was 'at hand'. It's been over 2,000 years and it's not here yet. Pretty slack on His promise". Peter is saying the Lord is NOT slack concerning His promise as some men count slackness.	IPF
2 Peter 3:9		IPF
	'but is longsuffering' - The age that you are now living in is 'the longsuffering of God'. If you are a Jew and on the wrong side of this 'longsuffering', it is for your benefit because Israel is 'blindness (blinded) in part'-Romans 11:25. Today, a free gift of grace is being offered to Jew and Gentile alike to become part of the body of Christ. They don't have to worry about being appointed unto wrath because they are in a different program. This DOGG will be up when this dispensation is no longer accomplishing the purposes for which God instituted it. When it is up, He will rapture us out, and the 'longsuffering of God' will be over and then the Day of the Lord will come.	IPF
2 Peter 3:10-13		IPF
	Peter is talking to people that are on this earth looking for these things to happen. You're not on the earth waiting for the heavens to be on fire, you're looking for the Head of our body to appear in the heavens and catch us out in glorified bodies. That's what your future holds. They will be looking for the day of the Lord and the return of a Savior, and a 'new heavens and a new earth'-v13 and a kingdom that goes out into eternity.	IPF
2 Peter 3:10		IPF
	'the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night' - That thing is going to happen. Compare to Paul in 'the day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night.'-1 Thessalonians 5:2.	IPF
2 Peter 3:10		IPF
	'the day of the Lord will come' - God is going to keep that promise.	IPF
2 Peter 3:10		IPF
	'the elements shall melt with fervent heat' - The physical creation will be destroyed. This heaven and earth will be burned up and replaced with the 'new heavens and a new earth'-v13.	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course	
2 Peter 3:10	'the works that are therein' - The plan of evil will also be destroyed.	IPF	
2 Peter 3:11	'what manner of persons ought ye to be in all holy conversation and godliness' - The destruction of the plan of evil should motivate the remnant to 'godliness'.	IPF	
2 Peter 3:14-16	Peter explains the 'at hand' argument with Paul's writings and the dispensational change. Peter tells them to keep living in the manner they know they are supposed to live. God's "longsuffering" is salvation and Paul has written of those things which may be difficult for them to understand. Peter is aware of what Paul is preaching. He is aware of the dispensation of grace as he refers to it as 'the longsuffering of our Lord'-v15. Peter acknowledges the 'wisdom'-v15 given to Paul and he calls Paul's epistles 'scriptures'-v16. But he also understands that the remnant will not be counted as part of Paul's 'one new man'-Ephesians 2:15. Peter will tell them that the answer for why the expected Kingdom had not yet come and why the "Day of the Lord" had not arrived was explained by Paul in his epistles; God had interrupted His program with Israel to usher in a dispensation of Gentile grace. The natural branches had been cut off and others grafted in, but God is not through with Israel. There will come a time when God will resume and bring to completion His program with Israel, but that will not be until the 'fullness of the Gentiles be come in'-Romans 11:25.	IPF	
	2 Peter 3:14	'without spot' - Takes us back to 'pure religion and undefiled before God...to keep himself unspotted from the world'-James 1:27. Part of their behavior that stands in contrast to the vain religious system of Israel.	IPF
	2 Peter 3:15-16	Peter talking to the Little Flock about the apostle Paul.	Ephesians
		'longsuffering' - Peter knows if the things Paul wrote in his epistles are not understood, then the scoffers are going to have a powerful argument to fuel their abominable heresies. The longer this "longsuffering of God" continues, the greater will be their argument, as they are counting on the remnant's unfamiliarity with the dispensational change and the interruption of their program. The members of the remnant are living in the early years of the dispensation of grace and they need to understand why the kingdom had not come and that their program was in suspension for as long as the "longsuffering of God" was in force. When God's "longsuffering" is over, then their program will resume. Again, if they do not have this understanding, then they will be victimized by the plan of evil against them. Peter has no idea how long 'longsuffering' is going to run, but he is telling the remnant don't trade in the hope you had as the little flock for a different hope. You maintain your hope. You make your calling and election sure. Because if you don't, you're going to be exposed to the adversary's policy of evil when it says you trusted in the wrong Jesus, He broke His promise because He wasn't the Christ.	IPF
2 Peter 3:15	'as our beloved brother Paul also according to the wisdom given unto him hath written' - Writes the things Paul is writing are scriptures, the word of God.	IPF	
2 Peter 3:16	'in all his epistles, speaking in them of these things' - Paul is talking about this period of longsuffering that is going on. Israel's program, that was 'at hand', was put on hold, and now God in His longsuffering has introduced a different dispensation where Jew and Gentile alike are on equal footing. If you read Paul's epistles, you will understand the thing that was said to be 'at hand' back in the days of the Messiah and hasn't come in 2,000+ years yet it is still going to happen. But it can't happen 'until the fulness of the Gentiles be come in'-Romans 11:25.	IPF	
	2 Peter 3:16	'in which are some things hard to be understood' - Because they are in the Israel program. If you were in Israel's program, wouldn't you be thinking, "wait a minute, you mean to tell me the whole thing's on hold!?!?"	IPF
2 Peter 3:16	'which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest...unto their own destruction' - MM teaching on Universalism and an example of POPE Phase 1 - Attack the message.	Ephesians	
2 Peter 3:16	'unstable' - Not talking about they're crazy in the head, they are unsure of the doctrine. They are 'untable' in the truth. They see the false doctrine and then they twist or 'wrest' the truth. They WRESTle with the scriptures and try and pull things around and make things say what they don't really say to make their point. MM says this is what Universalism does.	Ephesians	
2 Peter 3:16	'they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as they do also the other scriptures' - Peter says that the "unlearned" wrest Paul's explanatory scriptures just as "they do 'other scriptures' - Peter is saying don't get tangled up in Paul's epistles. MM says today, we get tangled up in the Israel program scriptures and 'wrest' them to their 'own destruction'.	IPF	
2 Peter 3:16	Peter admonishes them - don't leave what you know that you are supposed to do because the salvation of the little flock is very different from ours today in the DOGG. If you are the devil, it would be a great plan to point them back to Paul's epistles once the Israel program resumes. Get them thinking they are under grace when they are not.	IPF	
2 Peter 3:17	'seeing ye know these things before, beware' - Peter ends the book by informing them that they should take heed to this warning that is given to	IPF	

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	the false teachers will strike at.	IPF
	See a series of about 7 tests that the remnant are going to be able to use to determine when somebody gets up and preaches and says here's what the Lord is saying. This exposure policy will be given to the remnant to counter the infiltration policy so that everyone can be identified for who they are, will be impossible to do any other way. Will allow the remnant to determine whether they are of God or of the devil, are they part of the remnant or not. If the Holy Spirit calls it to their remembrance, then they will be able to apply a series of tests to what they hear and know is this guy for real or is he an imposter? Is he true or is he false? These tests are supposed to apply to the teachers that come among them that are an exposure policy for those who:	IPF
1 John - 3 John	1. who claim to know God (He that saith, I know him, and keepeth not his commandments-1 John 2:4)	IPF
	2. who claim to be in the light (he that hateth his brother is in darkness-1 John 2:9-11)	IPF
	3. who were not of us and went out from us-1 John 2:18-19	IPF
	4. who claim that Jesus is not the Christ (he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist-1 John 2:22)	IPF
	5. children of God and children of the devil-1 John 3:10	IPF
	6. who claim the Spirit of God is speaking through them-1 John 4:1;6	IPF
	7. Whosoever confesses that Jesus came in the flesh and is God-1 John 4:2	IPF
	8. ?who say they are apostles?	IPF
	9. ?seducer is a deceiver?	IPF
	These tests don't work today because if you were a false teacher, you would say whatever you would need to say to cover up the fact that you have some other agenda working. You would encapsulate your agenda in some truth to get people to identify with that and buy in.	IPF
1 John 1:1-3	There is a record of all this which John has already written down and that is in the gospel of John. Encapsulate the things written in John's gospel (or how John opens up his gospel.	IPF
1 John 1:1	'That which was from the beginning' - Compare to 'In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God'-John 1:1.	IPF
1 John 1:1	Giving testimony to Who this is - God manifest in the flesh.	IPF
1 John 1:1	'we' - John and the other apostles. They all had heard and witnessed these things personally.	IPF
	Does not belong to us, the body of Christ. You have already been cleansed from all unrighteousness. People incorrectly teach that we have a relationship with God and that you are a son of God. When you sin, it doesn't sever your relationship but it affects your fellowship and it means that you are out of fellowship with God. So we ask Him to forgive us and He restores our fellowship and then we are back right with God again. This runs counter to everything Paul has told us. You have already been forgiven. You have already been justified. You have already been sanctified. When you	IPF
1 John 1:9	sin, you are still in Christ. You are still justified. You are still sanctified. What getting you back in fellowship is going to improve? You never lost fellowship because you never got out of Christ. We misunderstand what being in Christ is, that we can be in Christ but we're really all out of sorts or we can be. Not saying it's impossible to do anything wrong. You can commit sin but those sins are already forgiven. They were forgiven at Calvary and you appropriate that forgiveness at some point in your life. You got all the things in Christ. This is important for our understanding of the Lord's	IPF
	Table.	IPF
1 John 2:1	Talking about sin in general, live your life this way. If we sin, we have an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ, the Righteous. Saying I am writing these things to you so you don't sin, but if you do, you have an Advocate. Contrast with 1 John 3:9.	IPF
1 John 2:4	'I know him, and keepeth not his commandments, is a liar' - A *TEST* for those who claim to know God. Because of who the false teachers are, they will not keep the commandments that the Lord has laid out for them.	IPF
1 John 2:7	Takes the remnant back to something that John recorded about "loving the brethren" or you love one another in his gospel. See 'A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another'-John 13:34. John says this is not something new, it's something you heard. People during the resumption of Israel's program didn't physically hear it so they will have to go back to what John wrote in his gospel.	IPF
1 John 2:7	'the word which ye have heard from the beginning' - Takes you back to John's gospel.	IPF
1 John 2:9-11	One of the 7 tests.	IPF
1 John 2:10	'loveth his brother' - Is manifested by something the remnant does.	IPF
1 John 2:11	Verse gets misused or misunderstood today.	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
1 John 2:11	'he that hateth his brother is in darkness' - A *TEST* for those who claim to be in the light.	IPF
1 John 2:18-19	These false teachers will be persuasive. Their arguments and doctrine will attempt to dissuade the remnant from that which they thought was correct. These counterfeit members of the remnant who come in teaching their 'damnable heresies'-2 Peter 2:1 will not continue with the true members of the remnant. That will manifest that they were not who they claimed to be. The Lord is making a physical wedge/division.	IPF
1 John 2:18	'even now are there many antichrists; whereby we know that it is the last time' - The Lord spoke to this 'spirit of Antichrist'-1 John 4:3 phase of the policy of evil where many will be deceived by those claiming to be Christ. See 'many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ'-Matthew 24:4 and 'many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ'-Luke 21:8.	IPF
1 John 2:18	'there many antichrists' - Eventually comes to a head in the day of the Lord in which a visible manifestation takes place that Israel has to declare which side they are on; of God or of the devil.	IPF
1 John 2:18	'last time' - Refers to the 5th CoP-5th/last installment-Daniel's 70th week. Compare to 'last times', which is the 5th CoP-4th installment-the days of the Messiah, plus the 5th CoP-5th installment.	IPF
1 John 2:19	There were some coming into the (believing remnant) assembly for the sole purpose of deceiving the remnant and taking away the doctrine that they're supposed to believe. Then, there's a time when that group departs out and John says 'They went out from us, but they were not of us'. If they were of us, they would have continued with us. The fact that they left out manifests the fact that they weren't of us.	IPF
1 John 2:19	'They went out from us, but they were not of us' - One of the tests.	IPF
1 John 2:19	'They' - The false teachers, the false remnant. The counterfeit Jewish group that was coming in.	IPF
1 John 2:19	'that they might be made manifest' - That it might be made apparent, that you might clearly see.	IPF
1 John 2:20-27	See some of the provisions made or miraculously given to the remnant to enable them to detect/know these false teachers. The doctrine is re-emphasized that whoever denies that Jesus is the Christ (Christos, Messiah) is a liar and antichrist. That was the message back in Israel's program prior to its interruption; that Jesus was the Christ.	IPF
1 John 2:20	'ye have an unction from the Holy One' - This is only true if they know the doctrine.	IPF
1 John 2:22	'Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist' - One of the 7 tests. The false teachers can't fake the message. They can't say 'Jesus is the Christ' and continue with their policy of deception because that's the root of the lie. So if a guy comes in and says 'Jesus is not the Christ', doesn't matter how godly he acts or how spiritual he appears, you know he is 'antichrist'. Don't mistake personality for godliness otherwise you won't see the manifest wedge/division.	IPF
1 John 2:22	'that denieth the Father and the Son' - Not just Jesus, they will deny the Father as well. If you are the devil, you wouldn't preach either. This is a particular kind of lie is to deny Jesus (Jesus is not the Christ) and the Father. It's a package deal.	IPF
1 John 2:24	'that' - The doctrine.	IPF
1 John 2:24	'have heard from the beginning' - Can only be learned in John's gospel. Doctrines that were laid down in the gospel of John that they are supposed to understand.	IPF
1 John 2:26	'These things have I written unto you concerning them that seduce you' - There are those that are coming to take away the truth from you and replace it with the lie by seducing you.	IPF
1 John 2:27	'But the anointing which ye have received of him abideth in you, and ye need not that any man teach you' - Misunderstood passage - People today falsely interpret this as you don't need anyone to teach you anything, meaning either you don't have to prepare for sermons, God will give you what to say or there should be no paid pastors. This is something supernatural that the Lord does for the believing remnant out in the day of wrath and for a reason.	IPF
1 John 2:27	'the same anointing teacheth you of all things' - This is part of the 'unction'-v20 that is given to the believing remnant. It is something that God does supernaturally for them that is necessary because of the circumstances they find themselves in.	IPF
1 John 3:8-10	Misunderstood passage - Where people go to today to teach 'sinless perfection' or that you are sinlessly perfect. Is John teaching 'sinless perfection' in v9? This has been referred to as the eradication of the sin nature. Couple things: 1. not to the body of Christ, written to the believing remnant out in the tribulation 2. an earlier Book says 'if we say we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us'-1 John 1:8. Looks like a contradiction within John's epistles.	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
1 John 3:8-9	These are the 'works of the devil'-v3, which is a particular kind of sin that He came to destroy (v8). See 'ye do that which ye have seen with your father'-John 8:38.	IPF
	'the works of the devil' - This is a specific thing, it's what the apostate nation saw their father the devil doing that they did themselves. They saw 'the works of the devil' and they did 'the works of the devil'. This is talking about something in Israel's vain religious system that has been seen by the religious leaders and they put that into motion and began to do these things themselves. Jesus labels this 'the lusts of your father'-John 8:45 and there is a lie associated with it. They are repeating the lie and this is the one that the remnant cannot commit because of who they are. The lie is to deny Jesus (Jesus is not the Christ) and the Father. It's a package deal.	IPF
1 John 3:8	Need to understand John 8 to understand this verse. Not talking about sin in general (John covered that in 1 John 2:1), talking about a very specific sin or set of sins that come under the 'works of the devil'-v8. Not you can't sin at all, there's no 'sinless perfection' here. John knows they are not perfect.	IPF
1 John 3:9	This is a specific sin related to the action of the infiltration policy of the enemy and the exposure policy of the Lord in making this manifest wedge/division on who's side you are on. And it is impossible for the remnant to commit that sin, will never do, cannot do. And it is impossible for members of the apostate nation to do anything but commit that sin. If you are not part of the remnant, you will do every single time.	IPF
1 John 3:10	It's going to become apparent there are 'children of God' and 'children of the devil', who will say they are of God and look at the remnant and accuse/say that the remnant are the children of the devil. And then the remnant will accuse the 'children of the devil' of the same thing. The false ones are going to look like ministers of righteousness and you won't be able to tell the difference without putting the tests to work so that you can try what they say.	IPF
1 John 3:10	'In this the children of God are manifest' - Referring to something that has developed out of the Lord's ministry and once He accomplished a certain thing, it would become clear who is a child of God and who is a child of the devil. See the repercussions of the Lord's actions in His earthly ministry would continue in the future Lord's Day for the purpose of exposing everyone in Israel as being part of one camp or the other.	IPF
1 John 3:11	John got that message from the Lord and wrote those things down in John 14-16.	IPF
1 John 3:15	'Whosoever hateth his brother is a murderer' - Ties to 'whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service'-John 16:2. Getting killed for speaking the truth and that hatred of that truth. Also, see stoning of Stephen (Acts 7:54-56).	IPF
1 John 4	False teachers will be coming in and you need to know the truth and the genuine one. They will try and get the believing remnant to come back in the fold and if they don't, they will crank up the pressure on them up to the extermination policy where they will try and wipe out the remnant in the middle of the week.	IPF
1 John 4:1	Another warning on the false prophets issue. It is necessary considering the counterfeit synagogue and counterfeit teachers and counterfeit remnant that will be in place in the Day of Wrath. Satan's policy of evil put an infiltration policy into effect, so God puts an 0exposure policy into place to identify them.	IPF
1 John 4:1	'try the spirits' - Someone comes in the back door and says I've got the Spirit of God and I've got a message for you and here's the message. The test in the DOGG today is the not the same test you could apply in the day of wrath under the Hebrew epistles. Romans - Philemon vs. Hebrews - Revelation. If you don't apply the right test, you will believe the lie.	IPF
1 John 4:1	'because many false prophets are gone out into the world' - Why you try/test the spirits.	IPF
1 John 4:2	Today, you better not believe this. Just because a guy says Jesus came in the flesh, doesn't mean he is God's messenger. But understand in the day of wrath, no one is going to say Jesus came in the flesh who works for the antichrist or the false prophet. That's part of the great lie that is in the false religious system in the day of wrath. Their message will be He didn't come in the flesh, you guys are deceived. So if a guy comes in and says Jesus came in the flesh, that guy is of God. That test won't work now.	IPF
1 John 4:2	'(Whosoever) confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God' - One of the 7 tests to see if someone is a false teacher.	IPF
1 John 4:6	See the division/wedge concept being talked about.	IPF
1 John 5:6-8	Misunderstood passage - Commentaries on 1 John question whether this passage belongs in scripture. Has already been talked about in the gospel of John and you are supposed to carry that knowledge forward. to 1 John.	IPF
1 John 5:16-17	Misunderstood passage - Says there's a sin unto death and a sin not unto death. Not supposed to pray for a sin unto death but can pray for a sin not unto death, and the Lord will give them life because you asked. You can't import this into the grace age today because it presents a real problem. But there's something very specific going on out in the day of wrath that God is addressing with this passage. People get terror stricken thinking they have	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	committed the sin unto death and all the consequences that are going to come.	IPF
1 John 5:19	'the whole world lieth in wickedness' - Talking about the alliance between the apostate nation of Israel and the 'ungodliness of (Gentile) men' in the world. See similar terminology before the Flood - 'the wickedness of man was great in the earth'-Genesis 6:5. This thing is sweeping the world.	IPF
2 John 1:5	'from the beginning' - Refers back to what John wrote in his gospel.	IPF
2 John 1:7	See the false prophet issue.	IPF
3 John	Addresses a break-down of the leadership.	IPF
3 John	Writes concerning a certain man who has infiltrated an assembly and is spreading his false doctrine. John ends up saying that the man can be known by his works. John calls the man 'evil'-v11 and as such, it can be understood that he is one of Satan's "plants" to subvert the truth among the remnant.	IPF
3 John 1: 8-11	Written to Gaius, John is revealing who Diotrephes really is (he is one of these infiltrators). In so doing, John is dealing with the same infiltration tactics being used against the remnant. Talking about what Diotrephes has done.	IPF
3 John 1:9	Would ask yourself why would Diotrephes not receive John?	IPF
3 John 1:9	'Diotrephes' - Example of a person who has been used by Satan to infiltrate and gain preeminence among the brethren to the extent to where he's able to cast out of the church those who don't agree. John is saying I will set all of this straight.	IPF
3 John 1:10	Diotrephes is attacking John, he's attacking the doctrine.	IPF
3 John 1:11	'Beloved, follow not that which is evil' - John doesn't say Diotrephes is well-intentioned but mistaken, he says he is evil.	IPF
3 John 1:11	'He that doeth good is of God: but he that doeth evil hath not seen God' - Diotrephes does what he does because he doesn't know God. Diotrephes is not saved. Jesus would tell him, 'if you believed Me, you would believe My word'-John 5:46.	IPF
	Outline:	IPF
	* 1:1-4 - Earnestly Contend for the Faith	IPF
	* 1:5-10 - Comforting Reminders of the Destruction of the Ungodly Men	IPF
Jude	* 1:11-13 - The Woes are Pronounced	IPF
	* 1:14-16 - The Coming Destruction of the Ungodly	IPF
	* 1:17-23 - How to Handle and Respond to These Brute Beasts and Those Overcome by the Policy of Evil	IPF
	* 1:24-25 – The Goal of the Lord's Day	IPF
Jude	Is only one chapter long and you are going to have to understand what it is being put on top of. It will reference you back to some things like 'the way of Cain'-v11 and the Flood.	IPF
	See further details of the policy of evil directed against the remnant. Contains similar doctrinal content as 2 Peter. Not just a review, getting additional details and adding details to things that Peter gave to the remnant. See the issues that are shared by Peter and Jude:	IPF
	* 'false prophets also among the people...privily...damnable heresies...denying the Lord...bring upon themselves swift destruction'-2 Peter 2:1	IPF
	'certain men crept in unawares...ordained to this condemnation...denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ'-Jude 1:4	IPF
	* 'the angels that sinned...chains of darkness...Sodom and Gomorrha...making them an ensample unto'-2 Peter 2:4	IPF
	'the angels that kept their first estate...chains under darkness...Sodom and Gomorrha'-Jude 1:6-7	IPF
	* 'walk after the flesh...despise government...speak evil of dignities'-2 Peter 2:10	IPF
	'defile the flesh, despise dominion, and speak evil of dignities'-Jude 1:8	IPF
	* 'angels...bringing not railing accusation'-2 Peter 2:11	IPF
	'Michael the archangel...durst not bring against him a railing accusation'-Jude 1:9	IPF
Jude	* 'brute beasts'-2 Peter 2:12	IPF
	'brute beasts'-Jude 1:10	IPF
	* 'clouds that are carried with a tempest...mist of darkness is reserved'-2 Peter 2:17	IPF
	'clouds they are without water, carried about of winds...to whom is reserved the blackness of darkness'-Jude 1:12-13	IPF
	Jude is not just repeating Peter, he is advancing the doctrine. Peter's information is limited to Israel's vain religious system. But the believing remnant needs to understand the policy of evil is not going to operate solely through apostate Israel and her vain religious system. But the vain religious system will merge itself with the high point of the evolution of the world's ungodliness, working together against the remnant. This will create the	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	greatest vileness and the ultimate rebellion against God in cooperation with Satan’s policy of evil. Jude focuses on this merger and their opposition to the Lord and His remnant. This represents the supreme strategy of the adversary in the Last Time. Both Peter and Jude understand that the men who are leading Israel in her rebellion against God, in cooperation with Gentiles who have taken the ungodliness of men to its apex, are the product of something that was put in motion all the way back to the beginning.	IPF
	When the ungodliness of men (Gentiles) reaches a zenith in the day of wrath (coming full circle to back where things were at the time of the Flood - see Genesis 6:5-7), it will unite itself with the apostate nation. Think of it like a marriage or a merger that will become a one-two punch in the hands of the adversary. Will be the ultimate form of the policy of evil that will manifest itself out in the day of wrath. And this alliance will come against the believing remnant. So, along with what Peter warned about false teachers trying to carry you away with 'damnable heresies'-2 Peter 2:1, Jude tells them, in addition to this, you have to deal with this terrific ungodliness of men issue that is going to bring itself to bear against you. Don’t take that lightly and don't take this as a general reference that people are ungodly, people have always been ungodly. Jude takes you back to the time of the Flood. It was through the false teachers that Satan will seek to corrupt the doctrine of the remnant, but it is under that, coupled with the great ungodliness of men will cause a terror that Satan will seek to cause the remnant to lose hope. Jude gives the remnant insight into why things are happening as they are and why the specific judgments that fall are the ones falling on the earth. It will be a frightening time to live on the earth.	IPF
Jude	Exhortation to 'earnestly contend for the faith'-v4. There is a need for them to do this and it is more than just the vain religious system.	IPF
Jude 1:1-4	See policy of evil is still pushing the infiltration policy/tactic in order to turn the remnant from the truth.	IPF
Jude 1:3-4	'needful' - Necessary.	IPF
Jude 1:3	'earnestly contend for the faith' - In view of there is more facing them than just Israel's vain religious system, this is an urgent exhortation for them to 'earnestly contend for the faith' so they can not only deal with the lying doctrines put forth by the false teachers, but also to contend with those that have been influenced by all of this.	IPF
Jude 1:3	Shows what has changed from just the vain religious system. Why he gives them the exhortation in v3.	IPF
Jude 1:4	'For' - Because.	IPF
Jude 1:4	'For there are certain men crept in unawares' - Similar to 'who privily bring in damnable heresies'-2 Peter 2:1. These false teachers need to be identified.	IPF
Jude 1:4	'certain men' - Need to be identified, they creep in unawares. They deny the Lord God and the Lord Jesus Christ because they are paving the way for the antichrist to go into the temple and declare himself to be God and seeks the worship of the world.	IPF
Jude 1:4	'crept in unawares' - Sneakily.	IPF
Jude 1:4	'unawares' - Compare to 'privily'-2 Peter 2:1.	IPF
Jude 1:4	'before of old ordained to this condemnation' - The policy of evil has finally achieved the ultimate in ungodliness, which was prophesied about back in the beginning. They were not ordained in that God made them do it, but in that God knew it would come to this and they were ordained to the condemnation that would fall in the Lord’s Day.	IPF
Jude 1:4	'ordained' - They were not ordained in that God made them do it, they were ordained because after the Flood, that same policy of evil cranked up again. It will get worse and worse and at some point, it will get back to the point it was just before the Flood. But God says when this happens, I AM not going to send the Flood again, I AM coming back to deal with it personally (the Second Advent). He will destroy the policy of evil at that time, destroying all that Satan is using to work in this world.	IPF
Jude 1:4	'denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ' - This is the doctrine. They are denying Him. See this theme all the way through the Hebrew epistles.	IPF
Jude 1:5-10	Comforting reminders of the destruction of the ungodly men: The destruction of those in past serves as a testimony to the remnant that the damnation and destruction of the ungodly will come on schedule. Should be a comfort for the remnant, that God is going to deal with them. The remnant will be thinking, how long will the ungodly prevail?	IPF
Jude 1:7	'Sodom and Gomorrha' - The judgment on Sodom and Gomorrah was a pre-picturing of the day of wrath, an idea of what it is going to be like in the day of wrath when the Lord comes to exercise His wrath during the tribulation period. ☒	IPF
Jude 1:7	'set forth' - Put on display. They're an example.	IPF
Jude 1:10	'brute beasts' - Describes the marriage/merge of Israel's vain religious system and worldly ungodliness of men. Show up in the final part of the	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Jude 1:10	5th CoP.	IPF
Jude 1:11-13	The woes are pronounced. Three men mentioned are the main characters representing 3 aspects of ungodliness that Satan means to use to achieve or accomplish his plan of evil on the earth. They will be present in the Last Time:	IPF
	1. 'the way of Cain'	IPF
Jude 1:11	2. 'the error of Balaam'	IPF
	3. 'the gainsaying of Core'	IPF
	Each are gathering a following to bring in the satanic plan of evil's finest hour through the ungodliness of man. These 3 together represent the policy of evil's finest hour as they come along and try and accomplish specific things in the world. And the remnant is educated on what they will be up against. But in the end, 'sudden destruction cometh upon you like a whirlwind'-Proverbs 1:27 and that is exactly how it will be for the adversary.	IPF
Jude 1:11	'perished in the gainsaying of Core' - When the earth opened up and swallowed them into hell alive back when they were in the wilderness.	IPF
Jude 1:12-13	'clouds they are without water, carried about of winds...to whom is reserved the blackness of darkness' - Enlarges on 2 Peter 2:17 and addresses it not from the standpoint of the vain religious system of Israel, but from the standpoint of the world of ungodly men.	IPF
Jude 1:12	'These are spots in your feasts of charity, when they feast with you, feeding themselves without fear' - Says that these ungodly men are feasting with the members of the remnant in their assemblies. The false teachers are right in the middle of things, feasting with you and spewing out those	IPF
	'damnable heresies'-2 Peter 2:1. They are right in the middle of everything that is going on! You can see the great need of an exposure policy.	IPF
Jude 1:13	'wandering stars' - Connects the world of ungodly men to the satanic policy of evil. The tool of 'the prince of the power of the air'-John 12:31, John	IPF
	14:30 in his policy of evil carried out on this earth.	IPF
Jude 1:13	'to whom is reserved the blackness of darkness for ever' - This will be the end for these ungodly men.	IPF
Jude 1:14-16	The coming destruction of the ungodly. Coming back and do this again. First time he just reminded them, now he tells them what He is going to do to these.	IPF
Jude 1:14	See how Enoch also prophesied of a coming of the Lord with His saints to execute judgment upon the ungodly.	IPF
Jude 1:14	'the seventh from Adam' - Indicates which of the 2 Enochs in your Bible is being referenced. Enoch prophesied about 2 judgments; the first being that of the Flood and the second concerning the Day of Wrath. See 2 Peter 2:5.	IPF
Jude 1:15	Notice all the 'ungodly's.	IPF
Jude 1:17-23	How to handle and respond to these brute beasts and those overcome by the policy of evil: See a couple of ways with those overcome by the plan of evil. Some of them they are to have compassion on, others they are to physically pull them away from those 'brute beasts'-v10.	IPF
Jude 1:22-23	These are the different ways the remnant will be dealing with people that they find in the midst of this GH: ungodliness.	IPF
Jude 1:24-25	The goal of the Lord's Day: The goal is to present the remnant 'faultless'-v24 before the Father with 'exceeding joy'-v24.	IPF
Jude 1:25	'glory and majesty, dominion and power, both now and ever' - Refers to the kingdom, which is the hope of the members of the believing remnant, the great reward that is for them in the kingdom.	IPF
	Outline:	IPF
	* Section 1 – Revelation 1:1-8 – the introduction: There are 3 things John does in his introduction:	IPF
	- 1:1-3 – what the book is about	IPF
	- 1:4-6 – to whom the book pertains (not us in the dispensation of grace)	IPF
	- 1:7-8 – declares the glory of its doctrine	IPF
	* Section 2 – Revelation 1:9-22:5 – the revelation itself	IPF
Revelation	- 1:9-20 – the initial revelation of the readiness of the Lord to have His day	IPF
	- 2:1-3:22 – letters to the 7 churches of the scattered remnant in Asia	IPF
	- 4:1-5:14 – John is taken into the 3rd heaven and sees the preparations in heaven for beginning the Lord's Day	IPF
	- 6:1-22:5 – the daily account of things in the Lord's Day	IPF
	* Section 3 – Revelation 22:6-21 – the conclusion: There are 3 things John does in his conclusion:	IPF
	- 22:6-7 – what the book is about	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	- 22:8-15 – the audience is given some instructions	IPF
	- 22:16-21 – the glory of its doctrine	IPF
Revelation	Have to understand the return for detail concept to understand this Book. Trying to make the book of Revelation one continual account will produce a variety of erroneous studies. See events and markers repeated over and over supporting this view.	IPF
Revelation	In 96 A.D., John writes this Book which is different than the other Hebrew epistles. John is caught forward in time to the events transpiring during the Day of the Lord. Is like a daily newspaper account of all the things that will be happening in the day of wrath. See this, you know that the first seal is opened. See this, you know that the third trumpet has been blown. See this, you know that the second vial has been poured out. You know what's going on. You know when to run to 'secret chambers'-Matthew 24:26.	IPF
Revelation	Given to the apostle John and things that were prophesied about in Daniel's day/in the Book of Daniel. Need to know about the 5 revelations given to Daniel when you study the Book of Revelation. This 'increased knowledge'-Daniel 12:4 is exactly what John receives when he is shown the things recorded in the book of Revelation. John is caught up to the "time of the end" and shown things that will not happen in time until this DOGG is ended. Puts you in the day of wrath.	IPF
Revelation 1	John is shown the Lord ready to begin his day of wrath.	IPF
Revelation 1:1-8	The introduction.	IPF
Revelation 1:1-3	What the Book is about.	IPF
Revelation 1:2	'the testimony of Jesus Christ' - Is comprised of two parts, as described in John 14:26:	IPF
Revelation 1:2	1. 'He shall teach you all things': Teaching them.	IPF
Revelation 1:2	2. 'bring all things to your remembrance': Remind them. Bringing to their remembrance.	IPF
Revelation 1:2	...which the Lord had said unto them in His earthly ministry comprise the "testimony of Jesus Christ." This testimony equips them to make it through the day of wrath. This body of truth, the ALL THINGS that are contained in Hebrews to Revelation.	IPF
Revelation 1:4-6	To whom the Book pertains (not us in the DOGG).	IPF
Revelation 1:4	'to the seven churches which are in Asia' - See seven letters written to the angels of the seven "safe-house" churches of the believing remnant in the day of the LORD. You notice that the seven churches are in the Asia Minor concentration.	IPF
Revelation 1:5	'the first begotten of the dead' - After the Lord Jesus performs the first mandate of the Davidic Covenant by His death on the Cross, He resurrects from the dead and becomes the 'first begotten of the dead'.	IPF
Revelation 1:7-8	Declares the glory of its doctrine. There's a glory with the doctrine that they are about to see.	IPF
Revelation 1:9 - 22:5	The revelation itself.	IPF
Revelation 1:9-20	The initial revelation of the readiness of the Lord to have His day. The readiness of the Lord to have His day of wrath.	IPF
Revelation 1:9	Begins the record of the Revelation.	IPF
Revelation 1:9	'for the testimony of Jesus Christ' - Please see Revelation 1:2.	IPF
Revelation 1:10	'I was in the Spirit on the Lord's day' - The apostle John is taken by the Lord into the future Day of the LORD (or the time of the Lord's Day) and he witnesses the things that are recorded in the book of Revelation.	IPF
Revelation 1:10	'the Lord's day' - Is never a reference to Sunday or any other day of the week. But this is the "day of the LORD." Misunderstanding started centuries ago, a doctrinal misunderstanding that John was not caught up to the day of the Lord, but he was just there on a Sunday. Trying to establish a holy day for Christians as Israel had the Saturday Sabbath. But Paul teaches that every day is the Lord's and we are standing under grace. We don't esteem one day above another (Romans 14:5). The Bible never calls the first day of the week 'the Lord's Day'.	IPF
Revelation 2 - 3	See 7 letters the Lord instructs John to write to 7 safe house churches that the believing remnant will be scattered throughout in Asia Minor - the assembled believing remnant of Israel. John is writing doctrine to these churches for this time period. Each of them is told about what will be done if they overcome, that is, if they separate themselves from the vain religious system and obey the things which they have heard, not turning back but holding fast to their profession. Some of these churches will not be in existence until out in the Lord's Day. If you are part of the believing remnant in one of the safe house churches in Asia and in comes someone who says, I have a message from the Lord, if you don't know the information that is given in 1 John, 2 John, 3 John, and Jude, you will not know the right questions to ask in order to determine whether they're of God or not.	IPF
Revelation 2:1-3:22	See the letters to the 7 safe house churches of the scattered remnant in Asia.	IPF
Revelation 2:7	'thou hast tried them' - See the need for the exposure policy in John's epistles. The church at Ephesus understood the need and used it. They knew	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Revelation 2:2	how to put the false teachers to the test.	IPF
Revelation 2:2	'them which say they are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars' - The members of the remnant are going to be equipped to discern true teachers from false by applying certain tests. In this church, they "tried them which say they are apostles" and found out they were not. He is commending them because they understood the test that they would apply for those false ones that came in and claimed to be apostles.	IPF
Revelation 2:7	'I give to eat of the tree of life' - The reward issue - handed out for those that qualify.	IPF
Revelation 2:8-11	Concerns the church at Smyrna which is one of those "safe-house" churches for the believing remnant in the day of wrath. They are told to hold out faithful so that they can receive 'a crown of life'-v10. There are going to be some that come into their congregation and they're going to claim to be part of the remnant, claim to be Jews. But they're not. When you are under fire and find another small pocket of the resistance movement, there is a desire to immediately welcome them right in. That is exactly what these are counting on.	IPF
Revelation 2:9	'which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan' - See a similar thing happening with the church in Smyrna as the one at Ephesus in v1-2. Some have come to this congregation of the remnant and called themselves Jews in order to get a hearing. God says that what they teach is blasphemy. There's a 'wolf in sheep's clothing' issue here and that's why in the Hebrew epistles they're going to be equipped with the test to be able to determine who is telling the truth and who is not. In the tribulation period, Satan is going to erect his own synagogue with his own Jews that are not really Jews and his own remnant. They are all counterfeit. They are going to pose themselves as a counterfeit remnant so that they can work themselves into the true remnant and lead them astray. That's the purpose and it is very clever because they are going to have all the credentials, everything they need to be able to work themselves in and become leaders in those assemblies. And some of these assemblies will not survive this phase of the POE, they are going to succumb to it, even though they've been told upfront.	IPF
Revelation 2:9	'the synagogue of Satan' - During that time, Satan will have instituted his own counterfeit synagogue and his own counterfeit "members of the remnant" which will teach his doctrine. The ministers of this synagogue will claim to be of the Jews so they can infiltrate the assemblies of the true remnant. The believing remnant will need to be equipped to discern these false teachers so that they do not fall victim to their false doctrine.	IPF
Revelation 2:10	'be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life' - Here's the admonition - the reward issue - handed out for those that qualify. Will be a thing of honor that is given to them and people will know what their conduct was in the tribulation because of this crown they will have. This is the reward for those who can endure and hold out faithful in the Tribulation. See James 1:12.	IPF
Revelation 2:17	'give him a white stone' - The reward issue - handed out for those that qualify.	IPF
Revelation 2:18-20	The saints in Thyatira were not putting the tests into effect like those in Ephesus, they were not using the exposure policy laid out in the gospels and John's epistles. They were being seduced by this woman who called herself a prophetess when in fact, she was not.	IPF
Revelation 2:20	'thou sufferest that woman Jezebel, which calleth herself a prophetess, to teach and to seduce my servants to commit fornication, and to eat things sacrificed unto idols' - They did not put the exposure policy to work for them. She seduced them through the teaching she gave them and they swallowed it.	IPF
Revelation 2:26	'give power over the nations' - The reward issue - handed out for those that qualify. Ruling with the Lord.	IPF
Revelation 2:28	What a singular honor for the Lord to do this.	IPF
Revelation 3:5	'He that overcometh' - Talking about the remnant.	IPF
Revelation 3:5	'I will confess his name before my Father' - Is more than just an introduction, but is for the purpose of reward that is going to be given out during the kingdom. The confessing of their name before His Father is for the purpose of reward being distributed in the Kingdom.	IPF
Revelation 3:7-9	Satan has his own counterfeit synagogue which is for the purpose of deception.	IPF
Revelation 3:9	'the synagogue of Satan' - There's a counterfeit synagogue, a counterfeit Jew, a counterfeit remnant, and a counterfeit gospel. All for the purpose of deceiving the remnant.	IPF
Revelation 3:9	'which say they are Jews, and are not' - Claiming they are Jews to come in and teach part of the lie. To get in there, they have to be a Jew and part of the remnant. Instead they are of 'the synagogue of Satan'-v9. Called 'which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves'- Matthew 7:15 in the Gospels.	IPF
Revelation 3:10	'the hour of temptation' - The Lord is referring to this entire period of time as an 'hour'. The 'hour' refers to Daniel's 70th Week.	IPF
Revelation 3:12	All of this is a reward for overcoming.	IPF
Revelation 3:12	'I make a pillar in the temple of my God' - The reward issue - handed out for those that qualify. The temple is one of the two places.	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Revelation 3:21	'will I grant to sit with me in my throne' - The reward issue - handed out for those that qualify. An opportunity to rule with the Lord.	IPF
Revelation 4	John is caught up to the third heaven and speaks to particular things that are in the throne room of heaven. A door is opened and John is ushered into this throne room and records what he sees.	IPF
Revelation 4:1	John is caught up to the third heaven.	IPF
Revelation 4:1-5:14	John is taken into the third heaven and sees and records the preparation in heaven for the beginning or commencement of the Lord's Day. John is caught up to the third heaven and he sees specific things that are being done and taking place in a sequence of time to prepare for the Lord's Day.	IPF
	There's this grand event where the Lord is officially given what He needs to have to make His enemies His footstool and to be given glory and dominion and honor.	IPF
	The 24 elders casting their crowns before the throne will be an actual event. People think they will be doing this but they will not. This is an official ceremony that happens before the Lord opens the first seal of the book that kicks things off. It is at that ceremony He is given the seven-sealed book.	IPF
Revelation 4:4-11	There is an angel weeping saying there was no one in heaven ever found worthy to open the seals of the books but then the Lamb shows up and then they say thou art worthy to open the seals and open the book and look thereon. We have ceremonies here like to swear in the President, but up there, it's the King of kings and it is a grand and glorious thing in your Bible.	IPF
Revelation 4:8	'Holy, holy, holy' - One for each Member of the Godhead. Classic passage on the Divine Council. There's a legal proceeding going on and the Divine Council is acting like a jury so to speak. Scene where all power is given - there's One that sat on the Throne and 24 seats and 24 elders with crowns sitting on those seats. Both the heavens and the earth have 12 governmental sections each. These represent the 24 elders around the Throne in Revelation. John said I wept because no one was worthy to come and take the 7-sealed book out of the hand of the One who sat upon the Throne. When John is caught up to the third Heaven to see this scene, this is not out in eternity. This is actually at the start of Daniel's 70th week. God the Father is sitting on the Throne and He is looking to see if there is anyone worthy to take the 7-sealed book from His Hand. John says he wept because no one on heaven and earth was found worthy to take from Him that sat on the Throne and to loose the seals thereof. Then one of the elders says to him weep not for behold the Lion of the Tribe of Judah had prevailed to take the Book and to loose the seals. And John saw in the midst of the elders, a Lamb that had been slain from the foundation of the world and He took the Book from Him that sat on the Throne.	Uncateg. DivineCouncil DivineCouncil DivineCouncil DivineCouncil DivineCouncil DivineCouncil DivineCouncil
Revelation 5	This book is not the Bible, it is the title deed to the earth and within it are judgments that need to take place for God to repossess the earth back to Himself. That happens with the opening of each of those seals. This is the Lord taking the title deed to the earth from the Father and now executing what it's going to take to get the earth back.	DivineCouncil DivineCouncil
Revelation 5	Introduced to the seven-sealed book which contains the title deed to the earth (and some other things). Records the last things that must take place prior to the beginning of the LORD'S day of wrath. The 7 seals take you through the entire Day of the Lord.	IPF IPF
Revelation 5	When the Lion of the tribe of Judah hath prevailed to open the seven-sealed book and He begins to loose the seals in Ch 6. That of course was the Lord Jesus and that book contains the title deed for the earth (and some other things in there too). It is at that point that He's going to begin to possess the earth back to the Lord and that is when we go into the heavenly places.	Uncateg. Uncateg.
Revelation 6 - 22	Need to understand how God is providing information in this section, using a pattern that God is able to give information in small increments. The process is that God lays a foundation of new information and then after establishing that, He returns again to fill in detail. See:	IPF
	* Get a general sweeping account is given first. Not a lot of detail, but a look at the entire span or scope of the time under consideration.	IPF
	* The next chapters return back and lays down additional details that are to be placed on top of the first account of general information.	IPF
	* Every time the return for detail takes place, more and more detail is added so that in the end, there has been presented a complete, detailed account.	IPF
	See this return for detail pattern other places in the Bible.	IPF
Revelation 6:1-22:5	The daily account of things taking place in the Lord's Day, the entire account of the events of the LORD'S Day of wrath. There is an angel that is with John and tells him to write down the things you see and hear. The things contained here are vital to their survival of the day of the LORD. Will prove invaluable/instrumental to the remnant because they are now able to observe the things taking place and know what's coming and how for them to survive out there.	IPF IPF
	avoid, things to look for, markers for where they are on the time schedule (what time are they in), plans that are made against them, judgments that coming and the return of their Messiah. There are also things that he is told to not write down. God has allowed John to see but He does not want	IPF
		IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	the adversary to understand or know. John is almost functioning as a newspaper reporter.	IPF
Revelation 6	Get a broad foundational account of the entire day of the Lord's wrath, a general sweep of the major events of the Lord's day. This is foundational information. Takes you all the way through the tribulation under the seals. Learn that the seals have two major sections to them with a number of the seals occurring in the 'great tribulation'.	IPF
Revelation 6:1-17	Get a broad scope account of the things that are happening in the day of wrath, the Lord is going to open that first seal and the day of wrath gets underway. These seven seals take you through the entire day of wrath.	IPF
Revelation 6:1	See the beginning of events of the day of the LORD'S wrath. We have the opening of the first seal on the seven-sealed book and the day of wrath is under way.	IPF
Revelation 6:1	'Come and see' - John is going to step over on that sea of glass and look down and observe some things that are taking place on the earth. One of the four beasts says this to John because he is going to have to make a record of this. God wants this written down.	IPF
Revelation 6:2-8	Recall the colors of the horses from the Book of Zechariah.	IPF
Revelation 6:2	Starts the recording of what John saw. What John sees is recorded back in Daniel and Zechariah. All the prophets, from Isaiah to Malachi, write in connection with the events of the final cycle of judgment.	IPF
Revelation 6:12-14	The sixth seal. These are the very signs of His coming at the end of His day of wrath in what is the 'great and terrible day of the Lord'-Joel 2:31. The sixth seal contains the 'sign'-Matthew 24:3 of the Lord's Second Advent and that Advent is the seventh seal!	IPF
Revelation 6:12	The 'sign'-Matthew 24:3 of His Coming.	IPF
Revelation 6:12	'earthquake' - Look at the earthquake as a marker in each of the upcoming return for detail sections. It shows up over and over.	IPF
Revelation 6:13-14	Have to do with the advent or seventh seal.	IPF
Revelation 6:15-17	Ends with the "great day of his wrath" which is a reference to events attending the Lord's Second Advent when he returns to the earth and begins the Armageddon Campaign.	IPF
Revelation 6:16	They know He is coming and they have hid themselves.	IPF
	Get another broad scope of the 5th CoP-5th installment. Brings you back to the beginning (return for detail) and review detailed information that is contained at the beginning of the seals and the end of the seals. Return for detail and get more details on two things:	IPF
Revelation 7	1. One before the start of the seals	IPF
	2. One after the seventh seal at the start of the kingdom.	IPF
	'Hurt not the earth' - The return for detail concerns the time before the "earth is hurt". We read about 'hurt'-Revelation 6:6 in Revelation 6 so we know this is before that event. Means this event in Revelation 7 has to happen first. Therefore, the sealing of the 144,000 of the tribes of Israel takes place before any of the seals get opened. They come on the scene and begin their ministry before the first seal is opened by the Lamb. This tells you that in the "gap" between the 'Blessed Hope'-Titus 2:13 (Rapture) and the Beginning of Sorrows, the 12,000 from each of the twelve tribes are sealed and begin their ministry. Happens before the events that constitute the day of the Lord.	IPF
Revelation 7:3	See another event after the 7th seal has been opened. This is a different group, not the 144,000. Reasons:	IPF
	* This one contains such a crowd that 'no man can number'-v9. The 144,000 were numbered.	IPF
Revelation 7:9-17	* They are not just from the tribes of Israel but they are from every nation and kindred and people.	IPF
	* They are people who have come out of 'great tribulation'-v14 which refers to the last half of Daniel's 70th Week. Know this is 'the time of the end' because of 'then shall be great tribulation'-Matthew 24:21.	IPF
Revelation 7:9	'palms in their hands' - Takes you all the way past the Advent to the official start of the kingdom. They are ready to fulfill the feast of Tabernacles, why the palms are in their hands. The 'palms' were part of the feast of Tabernacles. That's what's being rehearsed. Ties to 'Took branches of palm trees, and went forth to meet him, and cried, Hosanna: Blessed is the King of Israel that cometh in the name of the Lord'-John 12:13.	IPF
Revelation 7:14	'they which came out of great tribulation' - If the great tribulation runs from the midpoint to the end, and the ones in Revelation 7 have come out of 'great tribulation' then you are taken all the way to the end of the Tribulation and you are looking at the group that has come through the tribulation and are standing before the Lord ready to celebrate the feast of tabernacles which is the start of/enter into the kingdom.	IPF
Revelation 8	Once again given a broad view of foundational information with this return for detail going through a broad scope of the seals, but with a twist. See another layer of detail under the trumpets from the mid-point of the tribulation to the end.	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
	See return for detail back to the mid-point of the week to the beginning of the 'great tribulation'. Things that begin to happen at the mid-point of the 7 years:	IPF
Revelation 8:1-10:17	* Israel's seven guardian angels are given seven trumpets and they begin to blow those trumpets. * Things are happening on earth in connection with the blowing of those trumpets. * Michael the archangel stands up and these seven guardian angels stand up with him and things begin to happen in accordance with the Davidic Covenant where God says He will avenge His cause with Israel. That is what the trumpets and the judgments associated with them are all about.	IPF IPF IPF IPF
Revelation 8:1	Tells us that the trumpets begin to take place at the half-way point of the seven-year period.	IPF
Revelation 8:1	'there was silence in heaven about the space of half an hour' - The first half of Daniel's 70th week, puts us at the mid-point.	IPF
Revelation 8:1	'silence' - Silence in heaven about a particular thing for 3.5 years before these trumpets begin to sound. It's not total silence because the seals have already told us about things that are happening up there where people are talking. Satan is doing some things during the first half of the week and God is completely silent, like He is ignoring what is taking place. The seals happen all the way through the week but the trumpets and the vials happen the last half of the week and are God's response to what Satan is doing the first half of the week.	IPF IPF IPF IPF
Revelation 8:1	'half an hour' - Not 30 minutes like we think. 'Since an 'hour'-Revelation 3:10 refers to Daniel's 70th week. This is half that time. For heaven, the time frame is 'half and hour' for the first three and one-half years on the earth.	IPF
Revelation 8:8	Return for detail back to the beginning of the 'great tribulation'. These details have to do with the city of Jerusalem which is called 'that great city'- Revelation 17:18.	IPF IPF
Revelation 10:8-11:17	The next return for detail on the trumpets through 'the great tribulation'. Come through again to provide additional details that we didn't get in the foundation information under the designation of trumpets.	IPF IPF
Revelation 11:15	'The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord' - The King of kings is taking over. Is the foundational trip through the Tribulation, but this time it is a little different.	IPF IPF
Revelation 12:1-14:5	* The details given in this layer of information concern the man of sin, the one we commonly call "the antichrist." Tells us who he is, where he is from, where he gets his power, what he is attempting to do, how he will go about it, and how all of that is wrapped up in the Satanic policy of evil for this earth and against Israel. * There's another difference in the scope of foundational information. Before this account takes the remnant through the great tribulation (last half) one more time, it goes further back to connect the things that are going to be covered with the plan of evil at its beginning.	IPF IPF IPF IPF
Revelation 12:1-5	Takes the remnant all the way back to the beginning of the Satanic plan of evil on this earth and the specific strategy of evil against Israel. The remnant is reminded of some things from the inception of the plan of evil up to the "great Tribulation." This historical account is given in a quick, recap type form. The remnant will need to know about the plan of evil before they come to this, otherwise this will do them no good. All of these things are actually going to happen.	IPF IPF IPF IPF
Revelation 12:1	Looks very symbolic but you have already been shown this in the Book of Genesis, where Joseph told of a dream he had that made his brothers so mad, they sold him off to slavery in Egypt. Represents the nation of Israel.	IPF
Revelation 12:4	Satan and his angels are cast down to the earth at the mid-point.	IPF
Revelation 12:6-14:5	Return for detail through the great tribulation again with Satan's plan of evil and the activity of the antichrist in view.	IPF
Revelation 12:7-17	See the remnant given a marker for when to expect the ramping-up of persecution against them and a review that brings them to their own time when they will be receiving the brunt of the policy of evil against Israel. Satan's "great wrath" will be directed against them. This happens at the mid-point of Daniel's 70th week. This is the grand, last ditch effort of the adversary. He is pouring everything out at this time.	IPF IPF IPF
Revelation 12:12	'great wrath' - After he is kicked out of heaven at the mid-point of Daniel's 70th week.	IPF
Revelation 12:12	'a short time' - 3.5 years.	IPF
Revelation 12:13	'woman' - Israel.	IPF
Revelation 12:17	'the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant of her seed' - Satan makes war against the remnant, the very ones being written to in the Hebrew Epistles.	IPF IPF
Revelation 14:6-20	Return for detail one more time to get information of the great tribulation with regard to the activity of the Antichrist.	IPF
Revelation 14:12	The Book of Revelation drives home this same idea of faith and works for the remnant.	IPF

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

		Course
Second Advent or Second Coming	* Is the pinnacle of Jesus' avenging His Cause with Israel.	IPF
	* It represents the final and total destruction of several things:	IPF
	- the Satanic plan of evil	IPF
	- Israel's vain religious system	IPF
	* He is going to put down His enemies	IPF
	* The Lord returns to deliver His people and set up His Kingdom (GH: after the Advent?)	IPF
Kingdom	* Give reward to His servants (GH: When kingdom is established?)	IPF
		IPF
		IPF
	The Kingdom will expose and eliminate God's enemies. It's the same wedge concept/principle - He rules with a rod of iron - think scary, strict punishment. Will cut through the masses and put them on one side or another. People are either going to respond positively & properly to that righteous rod of iron saying we are going to be over here with the believing remnant. But there is going to be other people that wind up on the other side of the wedge that are saying we hate this. Rule will make everybody expose which side they are on. The wrong side of the wedge will be destroyed.	Uncateg.
		Uncateg.

School of Biblical Studies – Level 1 & 2 - Summarized passages and Commentary (v0.127; March 25, 2026)

Please use this as a supplement to and NOT a replacement for your Bible.

Course